



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

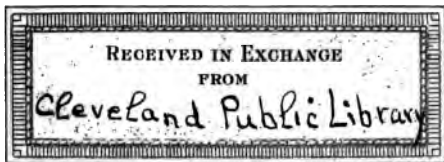
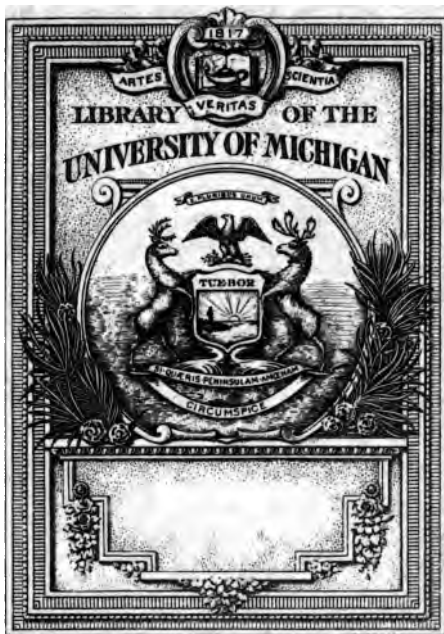
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

B

846,354



10. 2. 1.

THE
THERA-GÂTHÂ.
AND THE
THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

Pali Text Society.

THE
PIERA- AND THERĪ-GĀTHĀ:

(A SUTTA AScribed TO ELDERS OF THE OUTCAST
ORDER OF BRAHMINES.)

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG,

PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN.

WITH
RICHARD FISCHER,

ASSISTANT PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,

AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1881.

Thera-gāthā.

Pali Text Society.

THE
THERA- AND THERĪ-GĀTHĀ:
(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST
ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG,
PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

AND
RICHARD PISCHEL,
PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.
1883.

PK
4541
.P3
V. 5

Cleveland Public Library
24
2-18-1925

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

JUL 11 1911

CLEVELAND
PUBLIC LIBRARY

Pali Text Society.

THE
THERA- AND THERÎ-GĀTHĀ;

STANAS ASCRIBED TO BLISS OF THE BELIEVED
ORDER OF RECLUSERY

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG,

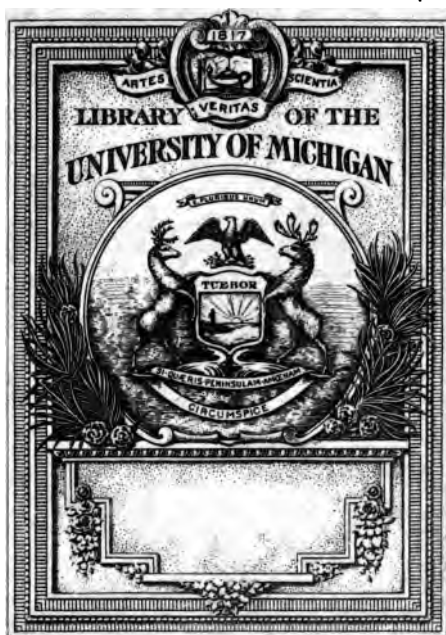
PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF GIESSEN

AND
RICHARD FISCHER,

PROFESSOR OF PERSIAN AT THE UNIVERSITY OF GIESSEN

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE 7, PATERNOSTER ROW

1881.



10. 1. 1.

THE
THERA-GÂTHÂ.
AND THE
THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

commentary adds that his verses were received into the canon by the fathers assembled at the third convocation.—

In preparing the present edition of the Theragâthâs I have made use of the following MSS. :

A : MS. of the India Office (Phayre Collection) written in Burmese characters.

B : MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris (fonds Pâli 91) ; Burmese writing.

C : MS. kindly lent to me by the priest Subhûti ; Sinhalese characters.

D : MS. of the commentary called ¹PARAMATTHADÎPANÎ, belonging to the Royal Library at Copenhagen (see Westergaard's *Codices Indici Bibliothecae Regiae Havniensis*, p. 35 seq.) ; Sinhalese characters. The comment on each section is opened by an introduction giving an account of the Thera to whom the authorship of the section is ascribed, of the way in which he reached Arahatsip, of the occasion on which he uttered his gâthâ or gâthâs, etc.² Then follows the text of the gâthâs and the explanation or paraphrase. I designate

¹ The text of the Theragâthâs adhered to in the Paramatthadîpanî—and, we may add without doubt, given in all our MSS.—rests, as is expressly stated in the introduction of the Paramatth., on the sacred tradition handed down in the Mahâvihâra ; the author professes to write ‘Mahâvihâravâsîṇaṃ samayaṃ avilomayaṃ’ (thus reads the MS. ; not avilocayaṃ, as given by Westergaard). This statement is to be compared with the analogous ones in the Uddâna of the Cullavagga, book iii. (Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. ii. p. 72), and in the introductory stanzas of the Sumaṅgala Vilâsini quoted in my ‘Catalogue of the MSS. at the India Office’ (Pâli Text Society's Report 1882, p. 71). Most probably the whole tradition of Piṭaka texts which has survived to this day in the Southern Buddhist countries is to be derived from the Mahâvihâra.

² It is to be remarked that these introductory stories contain very frequent quotations from the Apadâna, so that the Paramatthadîpanî may be of considerable use to a future editor of that text.

the text readings by *Da*, and the readings occurring in the course of the explanation by *Db*. Unfortunately our MS. of the comment breaks off at the second verse of the *Soḷasanipāta*, so that for nearly half the extent of the *Theragāthā* collection I had to do without its assistance.

A large number of blunders common to ABC conclusively show that these three MSS. are derived from the same original, which is lost to us, but of which so much can be said that it did not belong to the more correct MSS. of *Piṭaka* texts¹; its authority is certainly much inferior to that of the comment. Of the three copies which represent to us this lost original, A is by far the most reliable; from another very incorrect copy of the *codex archetypus* descend B and C.²

It will not be surprising to any one familiar with Indian MSS. that in a number of passages readings are found which would seem to point to a connexion of our MSS. different from that which we have stated. Thus, in several instances

¹ See, for instance, v. 26: *sacchabyādhiṃ*, *saccapāḍi*, *saccabyādi* for *paccavyādhi*; v. 279: *hetāni* for *sotāni* (similarly v. 1265: *hetuṃ* for *sotaṃ*); v. 309: *āsabbhākūlaṃ* and *āsakakulaṃ* for *āpagākūlaṃ*; v. 348: *sassato* for *payato*; v. 412: *purisaṃ* for *sudipam*; v. 429: *sannabhindam* for *pannagindam*; v. 501: *passetha* for *sayetha*; v. 528: *savanti* for *pavanti*; v. 598: *paññā* for *saññā*. Considering this very frequent interchanging of the letters *s* and *p*, we shall scarcely hesitate to correct, in the *Uddāna* after v. 120, *Vanapavhaya* into *Vanasavhaya*.—Other instances of blunders common to ABC are, v. 3: *nisive* and *nisive* for *nisithe*; v. 41 (=1167): *nabha-* for *naga-*; *Uddāna* after v. 90: *ja* for *ca*; v. 469: *pāpimsu* for *pāmimsu*; v. 496: *paccaya-* for *maccassa*.

² See, for instance, v. 12: *cabhanarato* B and *cabhānarato* C for *jhānarato*; v. 50: *dhiccati cāti* BC for *siccati vāti*; v. 1128: *asubham* for *asurā*; v. 1152: *bhavassa disam* (or *bh' disam*) BC for *tava sariram*. It is manifest that these blunders point to Burmese characters.

B has readings in common with D, in which these MSS. differ from AC; in other cases blunders of ABC, or even such belonging only to the BC class have found their way to D also. The explanation of this is clearly enough that the copyist of one MS. introduced into his text different readings either from his own memory, or from other MSS., or from glosses or corrections written on the margin of the MS. he was copying. We should of course in no case allow ourselves to be led away by these *exceptions* from that judgment as to the mutual relation of our sources to which we have been led by undeniable *rule* in the grouping of the various readings.

I ought not to omit pointing out the fact that the separate *Uddânas* or *Indices*, which occur regularly at the end of each *Nipâta*, and at the end also of the whole work, and give the names and numbers of the Theras and the number of verses in each chapter, and in the whole work respectively, *seem* to be based on a recension or condition of the text different from that which now lies before us. In one case, at the end of the Catukka-Nipâta, the Uddâna gives one Thera more than the text (13 as against 12), and in several cases it gives more verses than the text now contains.¹ But I confess that I am not inclined to attach much weight to the statements in these Uddânas. In the only one of these instances in which I have been able to consult the commentary (that in the Catukka-nipâta), it supports the text and not the Uddâna ;

¹ In the *Vīsati-nipâta* 245 as against 244, in the *Tiṃsa-nipâta* 105 as against 102, and so on.

and not only so, but the statements of the Uddâna appear even to be self-contradictory. It states, indeed, that the number of Theras is thirteen, but in the preceding enumeration of the names it would be necessary to take the word *bhavati* in line 3 as a proper name (!) in order to make up that number. Then when we come to the final Uddâna at the end of the work, we find that the total number of Theras (264) agrees with that in the Text,—presupposes, that is, 12 (and not 13) Theras in the Catukka-nipâta. So, again, while the number of verses in our text is 1279, the number given in the final Uddâna is 1360, and the number arrived at by adding up the totals given in all the separate Uddânas to the various Nipâtas is 1294. Whatever may be thought then of these striking contradictions, it is clear that for the practical treatment of our text these numbers in the Uddânas must be left entirely out of sight.

In concluding these introductory remarks, I have to express my very sincere thanks to the administrations of those libraries, and to those scholars, who have most liberally aided my undertaking by placing at my disposal MSS. of the Theragâthâ as well as other materials required for my work, viz. the Royal Library at Copenhagen, the India Office Library, the Bibliothèque nationale, Subhûti Unnânsê, Professor Fausbøll, the Rev. Dr. Morris, and Dr. R. Rost.

H. OLDENBERG.

THERA-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Sîhânam va nadantânam dâṭṭhînam girigabbhare
suṇâtha bhâvitattânam gâthâ attupanâyikâ : ||1||
yathânâmâ yathâgottâ yathâdhammavihârino
yathâdhimuttâ sappanâ viharimṣu atanditâ, ||2||
tattha tattha vipassitvâ phusitvâ accutaṃ padaṃ
katantaṃ paccavekkhantâ imaṃ atthaṃ abhâsisuṃ. ||3||

EKANIPÂTO.

Channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ, vassa deva yathâsukhaṃ ;
cittaṃ me susamâhitaṃ vimuttaṃ, âtâpî viharâmi, vassa
devâ 'ti. ||1||

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Subhûti thero gâtham abhâ-
sithâ 'ti.

Upasanto uparato mantabhânî anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto 'ti. ||2||
itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Mahâkoṭṭhikathero gâtham
abhâsitha.

INTRODUCTORY STANZAS.—1, atthupanâyikâ A, attup° C, atthûp° D, atthupa-
nâsikâ B. Comp. the 4th Pârâjika rule and Mahâvagga V. 1. 28.—2, yathâvi-
muttâ 'ti vâ pâṭho D.

1 (comp. 51-53), me sâ kuṭikâ ADa, me kuṭikâ BCDb.—2 (=1006), Mahâ-
koṭṭhikath° A, Mahâkoṭṭhiko th° BC, Mahâkoṭṭhitath° D.

Paññaṃ imaṃ passa tathāgatānaṃ : aggi yathā pajjalito
nisīthe

ālokaḍā cakkhudaḍā bhavanti ye āgatānaṃ vinayanti
kaṅkhaṇa ti. ||3||

itthaṃ suḍaṃ āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato thero gāthaṃ
abhāsitta.

Sabbhir eva samāsetha paṇḍiteh' atthadassibhi :
atthaṃ mahantaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ nipuṇaṃ aṇuṃ
dhīrā samadhigacchanti appamattā vicakkhaṇā 'ti. ||4||

i. s. āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto thero g. a.

Yo duddamayo damena danto Dabbo santusito vitiṇṇa-
kaṅkha

vijitāvi apetaḍheravo hi Dabbo so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||5||

i. s. āyasmā Dabbo thero g. a.

Yo Sītavanaṃ upāgā bhikkhu eko santusito samāhitatto
vijitāvi apetalomaḥsaṃso rakkhaṃ kāyagatāsatiṃ dhitimā
'ti. ||6||

i. s. āyasmā Sītavaniyo thero.

Yo pānudi maccurājassa senaṃ naḷasetuṃ va sudubbalaṃ
mahogho

vijitāvi apetaḍheravo hi danto so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||7||

i. s. āyasmā Bhalliyō thero.

Yo duddamayo damena danto vīro santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkha
vijitāvi apetalomaḥsaṃso Vīro so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||8||

Vīro thero.

Svāgataṃ nāpagataṃ na yidaṃ dummantitaṃ mama,
saṃvibhatesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upāgamin ti. ||9||

Pilindavacchathero.

3, aggī A, aggi BCD.— nisīve A, nisive BC, nisīthe, sometimes nisīve corrected into nisīthe D (nisīthe rattiyāṃ).— 5, hi AD, pi B; deest in C.— ṭhitatto AD, ṭhitatto BC.— 6, upagā ABC, upāgā D.— rakkhi AC, rakkhaṃ BD. Then ABCD agree in reading kāyagatāsati dhitimā (dhimā C). D : rakkhaṇa ti rakkhato (rakkhanto?) kāyagatāsatiṃ ti kāyārammaṇaṃ satim kāyagatāsatiḥkammatthānaṃ paribrahmaṇavasena avissajjento.— In the commentary this stanza is ascribed to the Thera Sambhūta.— 7, naḷaṃ corrected into naḷa° A, ḍaḷaṃ B, ḍaḷhaṭṭhaṃ C, naḷa° D. Comp. Suttanip. 4.—9 (comp. 885), na dūrāgataṃ A, nā duragataṃ B, nā dūrāgato C, nāpagataṃ D. Further on we find another reading dubhagataṃ (instead of apagataṃ) mentioned in the commentary (“nāpi dutṭhu āgataṃ”).— saṃvibhatesu A, saṃ° BC, vibhatesu (“saṃvibhajitvā vattadhammesu”) D.

Vihari apekkham idha vā huram vā yo vedagū samito
yatatto
sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto lokassa jaññā udayabbayañ
cā 'ti. ||10||

Puṇṇamāsathero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddānam :

Subhūti Koṭṭhiko thero Kaṅkhārevatasubbato
Mantāniputto Dabbo ca Sītavaniyo ca Bhallīyo
Vīro Pilindavaccho ca Puṇṇamāso tamonudo 'ti.]

Pāmuḍḍabahuḷo bhikkhu dhamme buddhappavedite
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ saṃkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ ti. ||11||
Cūlagavaccho thero.

Paññābālī sīlavatūpapaṇṇo samāhito jhānarato satimā
yadattiyaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjamāno kaṅkheta kālaṃ idha
vītarāgo 'ti. ||12||

Mahāgavaccho thero.

Nilabbhavaṇṇā rucirā sītavārī sucindharā
indagopakasañchannā te selā ramayanti man ti. ||13||

Vanavacchatthero.

Upajjhāyo maṃ avacāsi ito gacchāmi Sīvaka.
gāme me vasati kāyo araññaṃ me gato mano
semānako pi gacchāmi; n' atthi saṅgo vijānatan ti. ||14||

Vanavacchassa therassa sāmaṇero.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhāvaye;
pañcasāṅgātigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccatīti. ||15||

Kuṇḍadhāno thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño naṅgalāvattanī sikhī
gacchati appakasirena, evaṃ rattindivā mama
gacchanti appakasirena sukhe laddhe nirāmise 'ti. ||16||

Belatṭhasīso thero.

10, vihari or viharim A, vihari C, viharati B, vīrahi and viharim Da, viharīti
vīsesato hari apahari apanesi Dō. — UDDĀNA : Koṭṭhiko AB, Koṭiko C. — "subbato
C, "suppato B, "sammato A. — 11, Cūlavaccho A, Cūlagavaccho C, Cūlagavaccho
B, Cūlagavaccho D. — 12, yadattiyaṃ ACD, yadattiyaṃ B. — bhojanaṃ C,
bhojana AB. — Mahāvacchathero A, Mahāgavaccho th° BC, Mahāgavacchath°
D. — 13, "vārī sucindarā ABC. D gives both "vārī sucindh° and vārīsucindh°. —
14, upajjhā Da. — 15, comp. 633, Dhammap. 370. — cuttari ABD, vuttari C.

Middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso ca niddāyitā samparivattasāyī
mahāvarāho va nivāpapaṭṭho punappunam gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ||17||

Dāsako thero.

Ahū buddhassa dāyādo bhikkhu Bhesakaḷāvane,
kevalam atṭhisaññāya aphari paṭhavim imam.
maññe 'ham kāmaraḡam so khippam eva pahīyatīti. ||18||

Singālapitā thero.

Udakam hi nayanti nettikā, usukārā namayanti tejanam,
dārum namayanti tacchakā, attānam damayanti subbatā
'ti. ||19||

Kuḷo thero.

Marāṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi, nikantī n' atthi jīvite,
sandeham nikkhipissāmi sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||20||

Ajito thero.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddānam :

Cūlavaccho Mahāvaccho Vanavaccho ca Sivako
Kuṇḍadhāno ca Belatṭhi Dāsako ca tato param
Singālapitiko thero Kuḷo ca Ajito dasā 'ti.

Nāham bhayassa bhāyāmi, satthā no amatassa kovido.
yattha bhayaṃ nāvatiṭṭhati tena maggena vajanti bhi-
kkhavo 'ti. ||21||

Nigrodho thero.

Nīlā sugīvā sikhino morā Kāraṃviyaṃ abhinadanti,
te sītavātakalitā suttam jhāyaṃ nibodhentīti. ||22||

Cittako thero.

17, comp. Dhammap. 325.— 18, "mañño han ti pi pātho" D.— pahiyati A, pahiyati BC, pahissati Da. Dō : pahiyati pajahissatīti maññe. Probably we should read, pahassati.— 19, comp. 877, Dhammap. 80, 145.— us° namayanti, dārum namayanti CD, us° damayanti, d° damayanti AB.— Kuḷo AB, Kūlo C, Kuṇḍath° and Kuṇḍalath° D.— 20, n' atthi nikantī j° D.— Uddāna : Kuḷo AB, Kulo C.— 22, Kāraṃbhiyaṃ A, Kāyaṃviya B, Kāraṃviya C. D : Kāraṃviyaṃ ti kāraṃvāṃ rukkhāṃ Kāravīti vā tassa vanassa nāmaṃ, tasmā Kāraṃviyaṃ ti Kāraṃvāṃmake vane 'ti attho.— *kilitā A, kalitā C, kaḷibhā B, kadditā Da, sītavātakadditā 'ti sītana meghavātena sañjātam kalīti madhuravassitam vassanto Dō.

Ahaṃ kho Veḷugumbasmiṃ bhutvāna madhupāyāsaṃ
padakkhiṇaṃ sammasanto khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ
sānuṃ paṭigamissāmi vivekaṃ anubrūhayan ti. ||23||

Gosālo thero.

Anuvassiko pabbajito, passa dhammasudhammataṃ,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||24||

Sugandho thero.

Obhāsajātaṃ phalagaṃ cittaṃ yassa abhinhaso,
tādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi. ||25||

Nandiyo thero.

Sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācaṃ buddhassādiccabandhuno
paccavyādhiṃ hi nipunaṃ vālaggaṃ usunā yathā 'ti. ||26||

Abhayo thero.

Dabbaṃ kuṣaṃ poṭakilaṃ usīraṃ muñjapabbajam
urasā panudahissāmi vivekaṃ anubrūhayan ti. ||27||

Lomasakaṅgiyo thero.

Kacci no vatthapasuto, kacci no bhūsanārato,
kacci sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ tvaṃ vāsi netarā pajā 'ti. ||28||

Jambugāmikaputto thero.

Samunnamayam attānaṃ usukāro va tejanaṃ
cittaṃ ujum karitvāna avijjaṃ chinda Hārītā 'ti. ||29||

Hārīto thero.

Ābādhe me samuppanne sati me upapajjatha :
ābādho me samuppanno, kālo me na ppamajjitun ti. ||30||

Uttiyo thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddānaṃ :

Nigrodho Cittako thero Gosālatthero Sugandho

Nandiyo Abhayo thero thero Lomasakaṅgiyo

Jambugāmikaputto ca Hārīto Uttiyo isīti.

24, anuvassiko AB, anuvassikan ti C, anuvassiko and anavassiko Da. Dō : anassiko (sic) 'ti anupagato vassaṃ anuvasse va anuvassiko . . . athavā pacchato gataṃ anugataṃ vassaṃ anuvassaṃ tam assa atthiti anuvassiko, yassa pabbajitassa aparipunnatāya na ganapagataṃ so evaṃ vutto anuvassiko 'ti vuttaṃ hoti — 26, sacchabyādhiṃ A, saccappādhi (corrected into 'dhihi) C, sacchabyādhi B, paccavyādhiṃ Da, paccabādhintīti paṭipajji Dō. — 27, Comp. 233, Apadāna fol. di (Dr. Morris's MS.) — 28, kacci na vatthapasuto 'ti pi pātho D. — After pajā the following words are given in ABC : tam kiñci (kacci A) na hoti yato. — 29, samunnamayam Da, 'nnaṃ' A, 'ddam' BC. — bhinda D. — Uddāna. It is not worth while to give the confused readings of ABC.

Phuṭṭho ḍamsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahāvane
nāgo saṃgāmasīse va sato tatrādhivāsaye 'ti. ||31||

Gahvaratīriyo bhikkhu.

Ajaraṃ jīramānena tappamānena nibbutiṃ
nimmissaṃ paramaṃ santiṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ
ti. ||32||

Suppiyo thero.

Yathāpi ekaputtasmiṃ piyasmiṃ kusalī siyā,
evaṃ sabbesu paṇesu sabbattha kusalo siyā 'ti. ||33||

Sopāko thero.

Anāsannavarā etā niccam eva vijānatā.
gāmā araññaṃ āgamaṃ tato gehaṃ upāviṣiṃ
tato utthāya pakkāmiṃ anāmantetvā Posiyo 'ti. ||34||

Posiyo thero.

Sukhaṃ sukhattho labhate tad ācaram, kittiṃ ca pappoti,
yas' assa vaḍḍhati
yo ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam aṇjasam ujum bhāveti maggaṃ
amatassa pattiya' 'ti. ||35||

Sāmaññakāni thero.

Sādhu sutam sādhu caritakam sādhu sadā aniketavihāro
atthapucchanaṃ padakkhiṇakammaṃ etaṃ sāmāññaṃ
akiñcanassā 'ti. ||36||

Kumāputto thero.

Nānājanapadaṃ yanti vicarantā asaññatā
samādhiṃ ca virādhenti, kiṃ su raṭṭhaṃcariyā karissati.
tasmā vineyya sārambhaṃ jhāyeyya apurakkhato 'ti. ||37||

Kumāputtassa therassa sahāyako thero.

Yo iddhiyā Sarabhuṃ aṭṭhapesi so Gavampati asito anejo,
taṃ sabbasaṅgātigataṃ mahāmuniṃ devā namassanti bha-
vassa pāragun ti. ||38||

Gavampati thero.

Sattiyā viya omatṭho ḍayhamāne va matthake
kāmarāgapahānāya sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||39||

Tisso thero.

31, Tahūratitiriyathera, Tahūratiriyatthera D.— 32, nimiyaṃ ABC, nirāmi-
saṃ corrected to nimissaṃ D, nimissaṃ ti parivatteyyaṃ cetāpeyyaṃ D.—
34, upāvisi AC, upāvisaṃ B.— pakkāmi AC, pakkāmin ti D, pakkami B.—
35, tad ācaram AD, tadā varam BCD.— 38, aṭṭhapesi D, D, paṭṭh° ABC.—
devā AD, D, devāpi BC.— 39 = 1162.

Sattiyā viya omatṭho dayhamāne va matthake
bhavarāgapahānāya satto bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||40||
Vaddhamāno thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddānam :

Gahvaratīriyo Suppiyo Sopāko ca Posiyo ca
Sāmaññakāni Kumāputto Kumāputtasahāyako
Gavampati Tissatthero Vaddhamāno mahāyaso 'ti.

Vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhārassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appatimassa tādino 'ti. ||41||
Sirivaddho thero.

Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle patissatikā nu kho viharatha,
āgato vo vālaṃ viya vedhīti. ||42||
Khadiravaniyo thero.

Sumuttiko sumuttiko sāhu sumuttiko mhi tīhi khujjakehi,
asitāsu mayā naṅgalāsu mayā khuddakuddālāsu mayā.
yadi pi idham eva idham eva athavāpi alam eva alam eva ;
jhāya Sumaṅgala jhāya Sumaṅgala, appamatto vihara
Sumaṅgalā 'ti. ||43||

Sumaṅgalo thero.

Matam vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.
jīvantam maṃ amma dissantī kasmā maṃ amma roda-
sīti. ||44||

Sānu thero.

Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño khalitvā patititṭhāti
evaṃ dassanasampannam sammāsambuddhasāvakan ti. ||45||
Ramaṇīyavibhārī thero.

Saddhāyāham pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,
sati paññā ca me vuḍḍhā cittaṃ ca susamāhitam.
kāmaṃ karassu rūpāni, n' eva maṃ byādhayissasīti. ||46||
Samiddhi thero.

40 = 1163.— Uddāna : Gahvatīriyo A, Gavhatīriyo B, Gahavatīriyo C.—
41 (= 1167), nabhaviy° ABC, nagav° Dα Dβ.— 43, khuddakuddālāsu mayā
(khuddh° A) ABC, uddhauddhāsu mayā Dα, uddhakuddālāsu mayā . . . khudda-
kuddālāsū ti pi kuṇḍa- (or, kucca-) kuddālāsū ti pi pāli Dβ.— idham eva idham
eva ABC, idam eva Dα, idam evā 'ti makāro padasandhikaro . . . gāmake thī-
tattā tāni asitādini kiñcāpi imam (corrected into im) eva mama samīpe yeva tathāpi
alam eva tehīti athho Dβ.— 44, dissantī A, dissanti BC, dissati Dα. The word is
explained by passanti (i.e. passanti). Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 404.

Namo te buddhavīr' atthu, vippamutto 'si sabbadhi.
tuyh' āpadāne viharāṃ viharāmi anāsavo 'ti. || 47 ||

Ujjayo thero.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
nābhijānāmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitā ti. || 48 ||

Sañjayo thero.

Vihavīhābhīnadite sippikābhīrutehi ca
na me taṃ phandati cittaṃ, ekattanirataṃ hi me. || 49 ||

Rāmaṇeyyako thero.

Dharaṇī ca siccati vāti māluto vijjutā carati nabhe,
upasammanti vitakkā, cittaṃ susamāhitaṃ mama 'ti. || 50 ||

Vimalo thero.

Vaggo pañcamo. uddānaṃ :

Sirivaddho Revato thero Sumaṅgalo Sānusavhayo
Ramaṇīyavīhārī ca Samiddh'-Ujjaya-Sañjayo
Rāmaṇeyyo ca so thero Vimalo ca ranaṇjayo 'ti.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
cittaṃ susamāhitaṃ ca mayhaṃ, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. || 51 ||

Godhiko thero.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
cittaṃ susamāhitaṃ ca kāye, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. || 52 ||

Subāhu thero.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
tassaṃ viharāmi appamatto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devā 'ti. || 53 ||

Valliyo thero.

47, tuyhāpadāne vihāre ABC, tuyhāpadāne viharāṃ Da. tuyhaṃ padāne viha-
raṃ . . . tuyhaṃ tava apadāne ovādena gatamagge paṭipatticariyāya viharāṃ
yathābalaṃ paṭipajjanto Db.—49, cibacihābh° A, vihavīhābh° BCD (vihavīhā
'ti abhinhaṃ pavattaaddatāya [sic] vihavīhā 'ti laddhanāmānam parillakānaṃ
abhinādananimittaṃ virāvīravāhetu ti attho).—sappik° ACDA, sippik° B.
sappikābhīrutehi vā 'ti yippikā vuccanti devakāparānāmakā gelamfēnājjhakittati-
(or: 'kittakī-?) sadārakākārā sākhamigā, mahākālākandakā 'ti keci. sippikānaṃ
abhīrutehi mahāvīravehi D.—sandati BCD, phandati A.—Uddāna: ranaṇjaho
AB, ranaṇjaho C.—51, comp. 1 and 325 seq.—53, Valliyo D, Valliko ABC.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
tassaṃ viharāmi adutiyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devā
'ti. || 54 ||

Uttiyo thero.

Āsandim kuṭikaṃ katvā ogayha Añjanam vanam
tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sāsanam ti. || 55 ||

Añjanāvaniyo thero.

Ko kuṭikāyaṃ. bhikkhu kuṭikāyaṃ vitarāgo susamāhi-
tacitto.

evam jānāhi āvuso amoghā te kuṭikā katā 'ti. || 56 ||

Kuṭivihārī thero.

Ayam āhu purāṇiyā kuṭi, aññam patthayase navam kuṭim.
āsam kuṭiyā virājaya, dukkhā bhikkhu puna navā ku-
ṭīti. || 57 ||

Kuṭivihārī thero.

Ramaṇiyā me kuṭikā saddhādeyyā manoramā.
na me attho kumārīhi. yesam attho tahiṃ gacchatha
nāriyo 'ti. || 58 ||

Ramaṇiyakuṭiko thero.

Saddhāyāham pabbajito, araṇṇe me kuṭikā katā,
appamatto ca ātāpī sampajāno patissato 'ti. || 59 ||

Kosallavihārī.

Te me ijjhimsu samkappā yadattho pāvisim kuṭim,
vijjā vimuttiṃ paccassaṃ mānānusayam ujjahan ti. || 60 ||

Sīvalitthero.

Vaggo chaṭṭho. uddānam :

Godhiko ca Subāhu ca Valliyo Uttiyo isi
Añjanāvaniyo thero duve Kuṭivihārino
Ramaṇiyakuṭiko ca Kosallavhaya-Sīvalīti.

Passati passo passantam apassantañ ca passati ;
apassanto apassantam passantañ ca na passatīti. || 61 ||

Vappo thero.

55, Añjanam v° ACDa, Añjanāv° BDd.—Añjanāvaniyo BC, Añjanavaniyo A. D has both readings.—57, purāṇiyā ABD ("purātanaaddhagatā"), purāṇiyā C. I think we ought to read purāṇikā.—59, ca deest C Da Dd.—Kosallavihārī A, Kosallavihārī BC, Kosallavihāratthera and Kosallatthera D.—Uddāna : Kosal° A, Kosal° BC.—Añjanav° A, Añjanāv° BC.

Ekakā mayam araṇṇe viharāma apaviddham va vanasmi
dārukam ;
tassa me bahukā pihayanti nerayikā viya saggagāminan
ti. || 62 ||

Vajjiputto thero.

Cutā patanti patitā giddhā ca punar āgatā.
katam kiccam ratam rammam sukhen' anvāgatam sukhan
ti. || 63 ||

Pakkho thero.

Dumavhayāya uppanno jāto paṇḍaraketunā
ketuhā ketunā yeva mahāketum padhamsayīti. || 64 ||

Vimalakoṇḍañño thero.

Ukkhepakatavacchassa samkalitam bahūhi vassehi
tam bhāsati gahaṭṭhānam sunisinno ulārapāmuḍḍo 'ti. || 65 ||

Ukkhepakatavaccho thero.

Anusāsi mahāvīro sabbadhammāna pāragu ;
tassāham dhammam sutvāna vibhāsim santike rato ;
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanan ti. || 66 ||

Meghiyo thero.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham, bhavā sabbe samūhatā,
vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. || 67 ||

Ekadhammasavanīyo thero.

Adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti. || 68 ||

Ekuddāniyo thero.

Sutvāna dhammam mahato mahārasam sabbaññutāññāna-
varena desitam

maggam papajjim amatassa pattiya ; so yogakkhemassa
pathassa kovido 'ti. || 69 ||

Channo thero.

62, apavittam ABC, apaviddham and apavittam D.—pavanasmi corrected to smim A, pavanasmim BC, va vanasmim D.—dāruam A, dārukam BCDa. D6 : anapekkhabhāvena vane chaḍḍitadārukhaṇḍa viya.—64, D : Dumavhayā ti dumena ambena avhatabbāya Ambapāliya ti attho . . . vaddhavattham dhajaggā paṇḍaraketu ti paññātena Bimbisāraraññā hetubhūtena jāto . . . ketuhā ti mānappahāyi . . . ketunā yevā ti paññāya eva . . . mahāketu Māro pāpimā.—65, Ukkhepakat° D.—samkalitam ABC, samkalikam Da ; D6 : samkalitam bahūhi vassehīti (“ sampiṇḍanavasena hadaye thapitam ”) . . . samkhalitan ti pi pātho, samkhalitam viya katam ekābaddhavasena vācugatam katam buddhavacanan ti vacanaseso. tan ti pariyattidhammam bhāsati kathesi gahaṭṭhānam.—68 = Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. iv. p. 64.

Silam eva idha aggaṃ, paññavā pana uttamo ;
manussesu ca devesu silapaññānato jayan ti. ||70||
Puṇṇo thero.

Vaggo sattamo. uddānaṃ :

Vappo ca Vajjiputto ca Pakkho Vimalakoṇḍañño
Ukkhepakatavaccho ca Meghiyo Ekadhammiko
Ekuddāniya-Channo ca Puṇṇathero mahabbalo 'ti.

Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā matikusalena nivātavuttinā
saṃsevitabuddhasilinā nibbānaṃ na hi tena dullabhan
ti. ||71||

Vacchapālo thero.

Yathā kalīro susu vaḍḍhitaggo dunnikkhamo hoti pasā-
khajāto,
evaṃ ahaṃ bhariyāyānītāya ; anumañña maṃ pabbajito
'mhi dānīti. ||72||

Ātumo thero.

Jiṇṇaṃ ca disvā dukkhitaṃ ca byādhitaṃ mataṃ ca disvā
gatam āyusaṃkhayaṃ
tato ahaṃ nikkhamitūna pabbajim pahāya kāmāni mano-
ramānīti. ||73||

Māṇavo thero.

Kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhaṃ ca bhikkhuno
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca sabbaso 'va na vijjatīti. ||74||

Suyāmano thero.

Sādhū suvihitāna dassanaṃ, kaṅkhā chijjati, buddhi
vaḍḍhati,
bālaṃ pi karonti paṇḍitaṃ, tasmā sādhū sataṃ samāgamo
'ti. ||75||

Susārado thero.

Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate,
vase avasamānesu, ramamānesu no rame 'ti. ||76||

Piyañjaho thero.

70=619.—71, comp. 210.—72, dunnikkhamo hoti ABC, dunnikkhaso ti D_a,
dunnikkhayo 'ti velugumbato nikkhametum niharitum asakkuneyyo D_b.—73,
nikkhamitūna ABC, nikkhamituna D_a, nikkhamitūnā 'ti nikkhamitvā ayam
eva vā pātho D_b.—76, Piyañjayo ABC, Piyañjahatthera and Piyañjayatth^o D.
Compare the Uddāna.

Idaṃ pure cittaṃ acāri cārikaṃ yen' icchakaṃ yatthakāmaṃ
yathāsukhaṃ ;
tad ajj' ahaṃ niggaḥissāmi yoniso hatthippabhinnaṃ viya
aṅkusaggaho 'ti. ||77||

Hatthārohaputto thero.

Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisāṃ,
tassa me dukkhajātassa dukkhakkhandho aparaddho
'ti. ||78||

Meṇḍasiro thero.

Sabbo rāgo pahīno me, sabbo doso samūhato,
sabbo me vigato moho ; sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ||79||

Rakkhito thero.

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ appaṃ vā yadi vā bahu
sabbam etaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo
'ti. ||80||

Uggo thero.

Vaggo aṭṭhamo. uddānaṃ :

Vacchapālo ca yo thero Ātumo Māṇavo isi
Suyāmano Susārado thero yo ca Piyañjaho
Ārohaputto Meṇḍasiro Rakkhito Uggasavhayo 'ti.

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ pubbe aññāsu jātisu,
idh' eva taṃ vedaniyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjatīti. ||81||

Samitigutto thero.

Yena yena subhikkhāni sivāni abhayaṇi ca
tena puttaka gacchassu, mā sokā pahato bhavā 'ti. ||82||

Kassapo thero.

Sīh' appamatto vihara rattindivam atandito,
bhāvehi kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, jaha sīghaṃ samussayan
ti. ||83||

Sīho thero.

77, Comp. 1130, Dhammap. 326.—78, aparaddho AC, avarado B, paraddhato Da, aparaddho 'ti . . . paribbattho cuto Dh.—Uddāna : Piyañjaho A, 'jaho BC.—82, sokapahato A, sokā pahato BCD (sokā pahato 'ti vuttagaṇarāhitāni ratthāni gantvā dubbhikkhabhayādijanitena sokena pahato mā bhavā mā hosīti attho).

Sabbarattim supitvâna divâ saṃgaṇike rato
kudâssu nâma dummedho dukkhass' antaṃ karissatîti. || 84 ||

Nîto thero.

Cittanimittassa kovido pavivekarasam vijâniya
jhâyam nipako patissato adhigaccheyya sukhaṃ nirâmisana
ti. || 85 ||

Sunâgo thero.

Itobahiddhâ puthuaññavâdinam maggo na nibbânagamo
yathâ ayam,
iti ssu saṃgham bhagavânusâsati satthâ sayam pâṇitale va
dassayan ti. || 86 ||

Nâgito thero.

Khandhâ ditthâ yathâbhûtam, bhavâ sabbe padâlita,
vikkhîṇo jâtisamsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. || 87 ||

Pavittṭho thero.

Asakkhim vata attânam uddhâtuṃ udakâ thalam,
vuyhamâno mahoghe va saccâni paṭivijjh' ahan ti. || 88 ||

Ajjuno thero.

Uttiṇṇâ paṅkā palipâ, pâṭalâ parivajjitâ,
mutto oghâ ca ganthâ ca, sabbe mânâ visamhatâ 'ti. || 89 ||

Devasabho thero.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃulakâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisamsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. || 90 ||

Sâmidatto thero.

Vaggo navamo. Uddânam :

Thero Samitigutto ca Kassapo Sîhasavhaya
Nîto Sunâgo Nâgito Pavittṭho Ajjuno isi
Devasabho ca yo thero Sâmidatto mahabbalo.

Na tathâmatam satarasam sudhannam yaṃ may' ajja pari-
bhuttam

aparimitadassinâ Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo 'ti. || 91 ||

Paripunnako thero.

84, Nîto AB, Nîto C, Ninatth° and Nîpatth° D.—85, Nâgatth° D.—88, asakkhi ABCD, asakkhin ti sakkosim D.—89, gandha A, kaṇhâ B, gaphâ C, ganthâ D. —Uddâna: Nîto AB, Nîto C.—ja (instead of ca) ABC.—91, Commentary: tathâ ti tena pakârena, matan ti abhimatam.

Yassâsavâ parikkhîṇâ âhâre ca anissito,
suññato animitto ca vimokkho yassa gocaro,
âkâse va sakuntânaṃ padan tassa durannayan ti. ||92||

Vijayo thero.

Dukkhâ kâṃâ Eraka na sukhâ kâṃâ Eraka,
yo kâṃe kâmayati dukkhaṃ so kâmayati Eraka,
yo kâṃe na kâmayati dukkhaṃ so na kâmayati Erakâ
'ti. ||93||

Erako thero.

Namo hi tassa bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirîmato,
tenâyaṃ aggapattena aggadhammo sudesito 'ti. ||94||

Mettaji thero.

Andho 'haṃ hatanetto 'smi, kantâraddhâna pakkhanno,
sayamâno pi gacchissam na sahâyena pâpenâ 'ti. ||95||

Cakkhupâlo thero.

Ekapupphaṃ cajitvâna asîtiṃ vassakoṭiyo
saggesu paricâretvâ sesaken' amhi nibbuto 'ti. ||96||

Khaṇḍasumano thero.

Hitvâ satapalam kâṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarâjikam
aggahim mattikâpattam, idaṃ dutiyâbhiseccanan ti. ||97||

Tisso thero.

Rûpaṃ disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittam manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti taṇ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaddhanti âsavâ bhavamûlopagâmino 'ti. ||98||

Abhayo thero.

Saddam sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittam manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti taṇ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaddhanti âsavâ samsâramupagâmino 'ti. ||99||

Uttiyo thero.

Sammappadhânasampanno satipaṭṭhânagocaro
vimuttikusumasañchanno parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||100||

Devasabho thero.

92, comp. Dhammap. 93.—95, comp. Dhammap. Atṭhak. p. 86 ed. Fausböll.
—pakkhando A, pakkhanno BC, pakkhanto D.—miyamâno A, miy° C, viy° B,
sayamâno (“sayante [sic] pi pâdesu avahantesu”) D.—96, asîti the MSS.—
97=862.—98, comp. 794, bhavamûlâ bhavagâmino A, bhavamûlo bhavag° C,
bhavamûlopagâmino BDa Db.—Tisso Abhayo ca Uttiyo A, Tisso Ayo ca Utti° C,
Tisso ca Ayo thero Uttiyo ca B. It is impossible to restore the original text.

Vaggo dasamo. Uddânam :

Paripuṇṇako ca Vijayo Erako Mettajî muni
Cakkhupâlo Khaṇḍasumano Tisso Abhayo ca
Uttiyo mahâpaṇṇo thero Devasabho pi câ 'ti.

Hitvâ gihitvaṃ anavositatto mukhanaṅgalî odariko kusîto
mahâvarâho va nivâpapaṭṭho punappunaṃ gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ||101||

Belatṭhakâni thero.

Mânena vañcitâse saṃkhâresu saṃkilissamânâse
lâbhâlâbhena mathitâ samâdhiṃ nâdhigacchantîti. ||102||
Setucchatthero.

Nâhaṃ etena atthiko sukhito dhammarasena tappito,
pîtvâna rasaggam uttamaṃ na ca kâhâmi visena santhavan
ti. ||103||

Bandhuro thero.

Lahuko vata me kâyo phuṭṭho ca pîtisukhena vipulena,
tûlam iva eritaṃ mâlutena pilavati va me kâyo 'ti. ||104||
Khitako thero.

Ukkaṇṭhito pi na vase ramamâno pi pakkame,
na tv evânatthasahitaṃ vase vâsaṃ vicakkhaṇo 'ti. ||105||

Malitavambho thero.

Sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhâriṇo
ekaṅgadassî dummedho satadassî ca paṇḍito 'ti. ||106||

Suhemanto thero.

Pabbajim tulayitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanān ti. ||107||

Dhammasavo thero.

Savisaṃvassasatiko pabbajim anagâriyaṃ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanān ti. ||108||

Dhammasavapituthero.

101, Beladdhakâni ABC.—103, pîtvâ AC, vitvâ B, pîtvâna Dæ Dð.—
Bandhuratthera D, Bandhano A, Sandhavo B, Sandhavo C.—104, pilarati and
pilavati D, silavati AC, silavati B.—105 °saṃhitam and °sahitam D, °saṃhitam
ABC.—106, ca Dæ Dð, va ABC.—Susomantath° D.—107, Dhammasavo A,
°savano BC, samvaro D.—108, Dhammasavapituth° D, Dhammasav° BC.

Na nûnâyaṃ paramahitānukampino rahogato anuvigaṇeti
 sâsanam ;
 tathâ h' ayaṃ viharati pâkatindriyo migi yathâ taruṇajâtikâ
 vane 'ti. || 109 ||

Samgharakkhiṭo thero.

Nagâ nagaggesu susaṃvirûḷhâ udaggameghena navena sittâ
 vivekakâmassa araṇṇasaṇṇino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa
 kalyatan ti. || 110 ||

Usabho thero.

Vaggo ekâdasamo. uddânam :

Belatṭhakâni Setuccho Bandhuro Khitako isi
 Malitavambho Suhemanto Dhammasavo Dhammasavapitâ
 Samgharakkhitathero ca Usabho ca mahâmuni.

Duppabbajjaṃ ve, duradhivâsâ gehâ, dhammo gambhîro,
 duradhiḡamâ bhogâ ;
 kicchâ vutti no itarîtareṇ' eva ; yuttaṃ cintetum satatam
 aniccatan ti. || 111 ||

Jento thero.

Tevijjo 'haṃ mahâjhâyî cetosamathakovidô ;
 sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanam ti. || 112 ||

Vacchagotto thero.

Acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaṅgulamigâyutâ
 ambusevâlasaṇṇanâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. || 113 ||

Vanavacchathero.

Kâyadutṭṭhullagaruno hiyyamânambhi jîvite
 sârîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samapaśâdhutâ 'ti. || 114 ||

Adhimutto thero.

Es' âvahiyyase pabbatena bahukūṭajasallakikena
 Nesâdakena girinâ yasassinâ paricchadenâ 'ti. || 115 ||

Mahânâmo thero.

109, taruṇavijjâtikâ ti vâ pāṭho D₅.—110, janetīti (sic D₅) uppādentī
 puthute hi idam ekavacanam, keci pana janentīti pāṭhanti.—Uddāna : Bandhano
 A, Mandayo B, Mandaro C.—111, Jetatth° D.—113 = 601.—115, °sallakikena
 A, °sallarikena BCD (“sallakīhi indasālarukkhehi vā ‘samannāgatena”)—
 paricchadenā ti AB, paricchē° CD.

Cha phassāyatane hitvā guttadvāro susaṃvuto
aghamūlaṃ vamiṭvāna patto me āsavakkhaya. || 116 ||

Pārāpariyo thero.

Suvilitto suvasano sabbābharanabhūsito
tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. || 117 ||

Yaso thero.

Abhisattho va nipatati vayo, rūpam aññam iva tath' eva
santaṃ ;

tass' eva sato avippavasato aññasseva sarāmi attānan ti. || 118 ||

Kimbilo thero.

Rukkhamūlagahanam pasakkiya nibbānam hadayasmiṃ
osiya

jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo ; kin te biḷibiḷikā karissa-
tīti. || 119 ||

Vajjiputto thero.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃmūlakā ;
dukkhakkhaya anuppatto, patto me āsavakkhaya 'ti. || 120 ||

Isidatto thero.

Dvādasamo vaggo. tatr' uddānam bhavati :

Jento ca Vacchagotto ca Vaccho ca Vanapavhaya

Adhimutto Mahānāmo Pārāpariyo Yaso pi ca

Kimbilo Vajjiputto ca Isidatto mahāyaso 'ti. |

vīsuttarasataṃ therā katakiccā anāsavā

Ekake 'va nipātamhi susaṃgītā mahesibhīti. |

niṭṭhito Ekanipāto.

117, ajjhagamim A, ajjhagamini B, ajjabhāsi C, ajjhagamim corrected to ajjhag° Da, ajjhagamini ti Db.—118, abhisatto va nipati (corr. to nipatati) A, abhisatto va nipatati B, abhisitto dha nipatti C, abhisattho vinipati Da. Db: abhisattho vā 'ti tvam sīgham gacchamānā tiṭṭhati devehi anusittho ānatto viya. abhisattho vā 'ti pi pātho, tvam bahu gacchati kenaci abhilāpakato viyā 'ti attho. nipatitī atipati abhidhāvati na tiṭṭhati khane khane khayavasam pāpunātīti attho.—tathe AC, tatheva BD.—Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B, Kimmilatth° and Kimbilatth° D.—119, opiya Da, opiyā 'ti . . . nibbutim hadaye thapetvā Db.—biḷibiḷitī saddappavattī yathā niratthakā Db.—Uddāna : Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B.

DUKANIPĀTO.

N'atthi koci bhavo nicco saṃkhārā vāpi sassatā,
 uppajjanti ca te khandhā cavanti aparāparam. ||121||
 etaṃ ādinavaṃ ñatvā bhaven' amhi anattiko,
 nissato sabbakāmehi, patto me āsavakkhayo 'ti. ||122||
 itthaṃ sudam āyasmā Uttaro thero gāthāyo
 abhāsithā 'ti.

Na idaṃ anayena jivitaṃ, nāhāro hadayassa santiko,
 āhāraṭṭhitiko samussayo, iti disvāna carāmi esanaṃ. ||123||
 paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayaṃ yāyaṃ vandanapūjanā kulesu,
 sukhumaṃ sallam durubbhaṃ, sakkāro kāpurisena dujjaho
 'ti. ||124||

itthaṃ sudam āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo thero
 gāthāyo abhāsithā 'ti.

Makkaṭo pañcadvārāyaṃ kuṭikāyaṃ pasakkiya
 dvārena anupariyeti ghaṭṭayanto muhuṃ muhuṃ. ||125||
 tiṭṭha makkaṭa mā dhāvi, na hi te taṃ yathā pure;
 niggahito 'si paññāya, neto dūraṃ gamissasīti. ||126||

Valliyo thero.

Tiṇṇaṃ me tālapattānaṃ Gaṅgātīre kuṭi katā,
 chavasitto va me patto, paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaram. ||127||
 dvinnaṃ antaravassānaṃ ekā vâcā me bhāsītā;
 tatiye antaravassamhi tamokhandho padālito 'ti. ||128||

Gaṅgātīriyo bhikkhu.

Api ce hoti tevijjo maccuhāyī anāsavo,
 appaññāto 'ti naṃ bālā avajānanti ajānatā. ||129||

123, na yidaṃ Da Db.—santike 'ti pi paṭhanti Db.—pavedayaṃ A, averassam C, avedasam B, avedayaṃ Da Db.—126, neto ABC, neva Da. Db: neva dūraṃ gamissasi ito attabhāvato dūraṃ dutiyādiattabhāvaṃ n' eva gamissasi. neto [sic] dūraṃ ti pi pāṭho, so ev' attho.—127, tālapattinaṃ ti pi pāṭho Db.—chavasitto va ADa, ch^o ca BC; chavasitto va me patto ca chavasittasadiṣo matānaṃ khirasecanaṃ [sic] kuṇḍasadiṣo 'ti attho Db.—129, ajānakā Db, ajānatā or 'kā Da.

yo ca kho annapânassā lābhī hoti 'dha puggalo,
pāpadhammo pi ce hoti, so nesam hoti sakkato 'ti. ||130||

Ajino thero.

Yadāhaṃ dhammam assosiṃ bhāsamānassa satthuno,
na kaṅkham abhiñānāmi sabbaññu aparājite ||131||
satthavāhe mahāvīre sārathīnaṃ varuttame :
magge paṭipadāyaṃ vā kaṅkhā mayhaṃ na vijjatīti. ||132||

Meājino thero.

Yathā agāraṃ ducchannaṃ vuṭṭhi samativijjhati,
evaṃ abhāvitāṃ cittaṃ rāgo samativijjhati. ||133||
yathā agāraṃ succhannaṃ vuṭṭhi na samativijjhati,
evaṃ subhāvitāṃ cittaṃ rāgo na samativijjhati. ||134||

Rādho thero.

Khīṇā hi mayhaṃ jāti, vusitaṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ,
pahīno jālasamkhātō, bhavanetti samūhatā. ||135||
yass' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasamyōjanakkhaya. ||136||

Surādho thero.

Sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthīsu na bajjhare
sadā ve rakkhitaḥḥāsu yāsu saccam sudullabhaṃ. ||137||
vadhāṃ carimha te kāmā, aṇaṇā dāni te mayaṃ,
gacchāma dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socatīti. ||138||

Gotamo thero.

Pubbe hanati attānaṃ pacchā hanati so pare ;
suhataṃ hanti attānaṃ vītaṃseneva pakkhimā. ||139||
na brāhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo, antovaṇṇo hi brāhmaṇo ;
yasmim pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujāmpatīti. ||140||

Vasabho thero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddānaṃ :

Uttaro c' eva Piṇḍolo Valliyo Tīriyo isi
Ajino ca Meājino Rādho Surādho Gotamo
Vasabhena ime honti dasa therā mahiddhikā 'ti.

Sussûsâ sutavaddhanî, sutam paññâya vaddhanam,
 paññâya attham jânâti, ñâto attho sukhâvaho. ||141||
 sevetha pantâni senâsanâni, careyya samyojanavippa-
 mukkham :
 sace ratim nâdhigaccheyya tattha, samghe vase rakkhitatto
 satimâ 'ti. ||142||

Mahâcundo thero.

Ye kho te veghamissena nânatthena ca kammunâ
 manusse uparundhanti pharusupakkamâ janâ,
 te pi tath' eva kiranti, na hi kammam panassati. ||143||
 yam karoti naro kammam kalyânam yadi pâpakam,
 tassa tass' eva dâyâdo yam yam kammam pakubbatî-
 ti. ||144||

Jotidâsathero.

Accayanti ahorattâ, jîvitam uparujjhati,
 âyu khîyati maccânâ kunnadînâ va odakam. ||145||
 atha pâpâni kammâni karam bâlo na bujjhati ;
 pacchâssa kaṭukam hoti, vipâko hi 'ssa pâpako 'ti. ||146||

Heraññakâni thero.

Parittam dârum âruyha yathâ sîde mahanṇave,
 evam kusitam âgamma sâdhujîvî pi sîdati ;
 tasmâ tam parivajjeyya kusitam hînavîriyam. ||147||
 pavivittehi ariyehi pahitattehi jhâyihi
 niccam âraddhaviriyehe paṇḍitehi sahâvase 'ti. ||148||

Somamitto thero.

Jano janamhi sambaddho, janam ev' assito jano,
 jano janena heṭhiyati, heṭheti ca jano janam. ||149||

141, sudhâvaddhini A, sutavadhanam B, sutantani C, sutavaddhanti Da, suta (corrected to sutam) vaddani D_b.—143, veghamissena A, veghamiyena BC, veghamissena Da, veghamissena 'ti varattakhaṇḍadînâ sîlâdisu veghadâna. vegamissena 'ti pi pâli, so ev' attho. Comp. Dr. Rhys Davids's note on Mahâ-Parinibbâna Sutta II, 32 (Sacred Books, vol. xi. p. 37).—nânatthena AC, nânattena BD_b, nânatenana Da.—uparundhanti A, uparaddhanti BCDa, uparuddhantîti vibâdhanti D_b.—tatteva A, tattheva BCD ("tattheva kirantîti ca pâṭho.")—144, Jotipâlatth° D.—148, jhâyihi A, "hi BCD.—149, janasmim D.—sambandho ABCD ("paṭibaddho, ayam eva vâ pâṭho.")—bâdhiyati bâdheti A, sodh° sodh° B, sodhîti sodheti C, heṭhayati sodheti Da; heṭhiyati heṭheti ("heṭhiyati bâdhiyati ta yidaṃ mayham eva upari heṭhanaphalavasena upari patissatîti ajânanto sodheti jano janam") D_b.

ko hi tassa janen' attho janena janitena vā.
janam ohāya gacchan tam heṭhayitvā bahum janam ti. || 150 ||
Sabbamitto thero.

Kālī itthi brahatī dhan̄karūpā satthiñ ca bhetvā aparāñ ca
satthiñ

bāhañ ca bhetvā aparāñ ca bāhum sisañ ca bhetvā dadhi-
thālakam va esā nisinnā abhisaddahitvā. || 151 ||

yo ve avidvā upadhim karoti punappunam dukkham upeti
mando.

tasmā pajānam upadhim na kayirā māham puna bhinnasiro
sayissan ti. || 152 ||

Mahākālo thero.

Bahū sapatte labhati muṇḍo samghātipāruto
lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa sayanassa ca. || 153 ||

etam ādinavam nātvā sakkāresu mahabbhayaṃ
appalābho anavassuto sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. || 154 ||

Tisso thero.

Pācīnavamsadāyamhi Sakyaputtā sahāyakā
pahāy' anappake bhoge uñchāpattāgate ratā || 155 ||
āraddhaviriya pahitattā niccam dāḥaparakkamā
ramanti dhammaratiyā hitvāna lokikam ratin ti. || 156 ||

Kimbilo thero.

Ayonisomanasikārā maṇḍanam anuyūñjisam,
uddhato capalo cāsim kāmāgena atṭṭito. || 157 ||
upāyakusalenāham buddhenādiccabandhunā
yoniso paṭipajjitvā bhava cittaṃ udabbahin ti. || 158 ||

Nando thero.

Pare ca nam pasamsanti attā ce asamāhito :
mogham pare pasamsanti, attā hi asamāhito. || 159 ||
pare ca nam garahanti attā ce susamāhito :
mogham pare garahanti, attā hi susamāhito. || 160 ||

Sirimā thero.

150, bādhayitvā A, sodhayitvā BC, heṭhayitvā D; sodhayitvā bahūjanam ti yasmā saṃsāre carato jananassa ayam evarūpā paṭipatti tasmā tam janam tassa ca sodhikā yā sā tanhā yo ca so evam bahūjanam sodhayitvā tṭitam tañ ca ohāya . . . paricajjitvā gaccha tehi anupaddutañ ṭhānam gaccheyya pāpuṇeyyan ti attho D. —151, abhisandahitvā D; D. —152, comp. Sutta Nipāta 728 = 1050. —156, lokiyaṃ D.—Kimbilatth° D, Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—157, capalo āsim D.—160, Sirimo AC, Sirimo B, Sirimatth° D.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânam :

Cundo ca Jotidâso ca thero Heraññakâni yo
Somamitto Sabbamitto Kâlo Tisso ca Kimbilo
Nando ca Sirimâ c' eva dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

Khandbâ mayâ pariññâtâ, tañhâ me susamûhatâ,
bhâvitâ mama bojjañgâ, patto me âsavakkhaya. || 161 ||
so 'ham khandhe pariññâya abbahitvâna jâlinim
bhâvayitvâna bojjañge nibbâyissam anâsavo 'ti. || 162 ||

Uttaro thero.

Panâdo nâma so râjâ yassa yûpo suvañṇayo
tiriyaṃ soḷasapabbedho ubbham âhu saḥassadhâ. || 163 ||
saḥassakaṇḍu satabheṇḍu dhajâlu haritâmayo ;
anaccuṃ tattha gandhabbâ cha saḥassâni sattadhâ 'ti. || 164 ||

Bhaddaji thero.

Satimâ paññavâ bhikkhu âraddhabalavîriyo
pañca kappasatân' âham ekarattim anussarim. || 165 ||
cattâro satipaṭṭhâne satta aṭṭha ca bhâvayaṃ
pañca kappasatân' âham ekarattim anussarin ti. || 166 ||

Sobhito thero.

Yaṃ kiccaṃ dalhaviyena yaṃ kiccaṃ boddhum icchatâ
karissam nâvarajjhissam, passa viriyaparakkamaṃ. || 167 ||
tvañ ca me maggam akkhâhi añjasam amatogadham ;
âham monena monissam Gaṅgâsoto va sâgaran ti. || 168 ||

Valliyo thero.

Kese me olikhissan ti kappako upasamkami,
tato âdâsam âdâya sariraṃ paccavekkhisam. || 169 ||

Uddâna : Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—Sirimâ AC, Sirimo B.—162, sabbuhitvâna corr. to abb° A, sabbah° B, appah° C, abbahitvâna ("uddharitvâ") Da Db.—163, suvañṇamayo A, suvañṇayo BCDb, °ṇṇâyo Da.—soḷasubbedho AD, soḷasamubbedho C, soḷasamuppedho B. Prof. Fausbøll no doubt is right in reading soḷasapabbedho (Jâtaka, vol. ii. p. 334).—164, The first hemistich frequently occurs in the Apadâna collection : see the 310th Apadâna (the story of Pabbhârâdayaka), the Apadâna of Tipakutidâyakathera (fol. jhi° of Dr. Morris's MS.), the Apadâna of Tipamuttidâyakathera (ibid. fol. jhû), etc. The Apadâna MS. constantly reads saḥassakaṇḍu. The readings of my MSS. are : saḥassakaṇḍo AD ("saḥassakaṇḍo ti saḥassabhūmakō"), saḥassakaṇḍo C, saḥassakaṇḍo B. Comp. Jât. I.1.—satabheṇḍu CD, which the comment explains by "anekasataniyyûñhâho" (read, °niyyûho), satagendū AB. The Apadâna MS. has always satabheṇḍu.—167, nâvarujjhissam A. nâvarajjh° BC, na virajjhissam Da Db.—169, olikhiyanti AB, olikhiyan ti C, olikhissan ti D ("mama kese olikhissam kappemîti").

tuccho kâyo adissittha, andhakâre tamo byagâ ;
sabbe colâ samucchinnâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. || 170 ||

Vitasoko thero.

Pañca nîvarane hitvâ yogakkhemassa pattiya
dhammâdâsam gahetvâna nânadassanam attano || 171 ||
paccavekkhim imam kâyam sabbam santarabâhiram,
ajjhatañ ca bahiddhâ ca tuccho kâyo adissathâ 'ti. || 172 ||

Puñnamâso thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño khalitvâ patitiṭṭhati,
bhiyyo laddhâna samvegam adino vahate dhuram, || 173 ||
evam dassanasampannam sammâsambuddhasâvakam
âjâniyam mam dhâretha puttam buddhassa orasan ti. || 174 ||

Nandako thero.

Ehi Nandaka gacchâma upajjhâyassa santikam,
sihanâdam nadissâma buddhasetṭhassa sammukhâ. || 175 ||
yâya no anukampâya amhe pabbâjayî muni,
so no attho anuppatto sabbasamyojanakkhayo 'ti. || 176 ||

Bharato thero.

Nadanti evam sappaññâ sîhâ va girigabbhare
virâ vijitasamgâmâ jetvâ Mâram savâhanam. || 177 ||
satthâ ca paricîṇṇo me, dhammo samgho ca pûjito,
ahañ ca vitto sumano puttam disvâ anâsavan ti. || 178 ||

Bhâradvâjo thero.

Upâsitâ sappurisâ, sutâ dhammâ abhinhaso ;
sutvâna paṭipajjissam añjasam amatogadham. || 179 ||
bhavarâgahatassa me sato bhavarâgo puna me na vijjati
na câhu na ca me bhavissati na ca me etarahi pi
vijjatîti. || 180 ||

Kaṇhadinno thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddânam :

Uttaro Bhaddaji thero Sobhito Valliyo isi
Vitasoko ca so thero Puñnamâso ca Nandako
Bharato Bhâradvâjo ca Kaṇhadinno mahâmunîti.

172, santarabâhiram ADb, antarabâhiram BCDa. — 173, vahato AB, vahate C, vahane Da, vahite ubbahati Db. — 176, Bharato ABDb, Bhârato C, Bhâratth² Da. — 177, dhîrâ Da Db. — 178, ci (corrected to ca) vitto A, ca citto BC, ca citto (corr. to vitto) Da, ca vitto Db ("aham pi vitto nirâmisâya pitiyâ tuṭṭho.") — 180, pi deest AD.

Yato aham pabbajito sammâsambuddhasâsane,
vimuccamâno uggacchim, kâmadhâtum upaccagam. ||181||
Brahmuno pekkhamânassa tato cittam vimucci me ;
akuppâ me vimuttîti sabbasamyojanakkhayâ 'ti. ||182||

Migasiro thero.

Aniccâni gahakâni tattha tattha punappunam,
gahakâram gavesanto dukkhâ jâti punappunam. ||183||
gahakâraka diṭṭho 'si, puna geham na kâhasi ;
sabbâ te pâsukâ bhaggâ thûṇirâ ca vidâlitâ ;
vipariyâdikataṃ cittam idh' eva vidhamissatîti. ||184||

Sivako thero.

Araham sugato loka vâteh' âbâdhito muni ;
sace uṇhodakam atthi munino dehi brâhmana. ||185||
pûjito pûjaneyyânam sakkareyyâna sakkato
apacito apacineyyânam tassa icchâmi hâtave 'ti. ||186||

Upavâno thero.

Diṭṭhâ mayâ dhammadharâ upâsakâ kâma aniccâ iti bhâ-
samânâ
sârattarattâ maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dâresu ca te
apekkhâ. ||187||
addhâna jânanti yathâva dhammam, kâma aniccâ iti câpi âhu,
râgaṇ ca tesam na bal' atthi chettum, tasmâ sitâ puttadâ-
ram dhanâñ câ 'ti. ||188||

Isidinno thero.

Devo ca vassati devo ca gaḷagaḷâyati ekako câham bherave
bile viharâmi :
tassa mayham ekakassa bherave bile viharato n' atthi bha-
yam vâ chambhitattam vâ lomahamso vâ. ||189||
dhammatâ mam' esâ yassa me ekakassa bherave bile viharato
n' atthi bhayam vâ chambhitattam vâ lomahamso vâ 'ti. ||190||
Sambulakaccâno thero.

181, upajjhagam A, upaccagam BCD.—183 seq. comp. Dhammap. 153 seq.—
183, gahakârakam BC.—184, tunirâ va A, mûlâbhâva B, dhulâbha C, dhupirâ
ca Da, dhûṇirâ va padâlitâ 'ti . . . avijjâsamkhâtâ kannikâ pabhinnâ Dô.—vipa-
riyâdikataṃ ('kaham C) ACDô, viparidik' B, vimariyâdikam Da.—vidhamiyatîti
C, vidhamiyatîti B.—186, icchâma h° Da. tassa vâtâbâdhavûpasamanattham
nahânave [sic] upanetum gacchâmitîti Dô.—Upadhânatth° D.—188, addhânam D.
—yathâ A, yathâva B, yathâ ca C, yato ca D. Dô : yato ti yasmâ te . . . tasmâ
idha imasmim buddhasâsane dhammam yathâvato addhâ ekamsena na jânanti.—
190, Sampahulak° A, Sambupulak° C, Sambulak° BD.

Kassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ t̥hitaṃ nānupakampati
virattaṃ rajanīyesu kuppanīye na kuppati.
yass' evaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkham essa-
ti. ||191||

mama selūpamaṃ cittaṃ t̥hitaṃ nānupakampati
virattaṃ rajanīyesu kuppanīye na kuppati.
mam' evaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto maṃ dukkham essa-
tīti. ||192||

Khitako thero.

Na tāva supitaṃ hoti ratti nakkhattamālinī,
paṭijaggitaṃ ev' esā ratti hoti vijānatā. ||193||
hatthikkhandhāvatitaṃ kuñjaro ce anukkame
saṃgāme me mataṃ seyyo yaṇ ce jīve parājito 'ti. ||194||

Soṇo Poṭiriyaputto.

Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā piyarūpe manorame
saddhāya abhinikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro bhāve. ||195||
nābbhinandāmi maraṇaṃ nābbhinandāmi jīvitaṃ
kālaṇ ca paṭikaṇkhāmi sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||196||

Nisabho thero.

Ambapallavasamkāsam amse katvāna cīvaram
nisinno hatthigīvāyaṃ gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. ||197||
hatthikkhandhato oruṃha saṃvegaṃ alabhin tadā,
so 'haṃ ditto tadā santo, patto me āsavakkhaya 'ti. ||198||

Usabho thero.

Ayaṃ iti kappāto Kappātakuro. acchāya atibharitāya
amataghaṭikāyaṃ dhammakatamatto, katapadaṃ jhānāni
ocetum. ||199||

194, Comp. Padhānasutta (Suttanipāta), v. 16.—Poṭiriyō A, Poliriputto B, Potiritto C, seṭṭhiputtassa ("Segirisam nāma bhojakassa putto hutvā") D.—198, ditto A, citto BC, nibbho D, ditto ("dappito") D.—199, pi A, piti B, piti C, iti D.—acchāya (acchabha BC) atibharitāya ABC, accambharāya D.—dhammakatāpatto AC, dhammam' B, dhammakatamatto D. D: ayam iti kappāto Kappātakuro 'ti Kappātakuro bhikkhu ayaṃ mama kappāto imaṃ paridāhitvā yathātathā jīvāmi iti evaṃ uppannam icchāvitakko. accambharāya atibharatāya amataghaṭakāyaṃ mama amataghate taṃhaṃ taṃhaṃ vissavante amatam adhiḡataṃ aham anusāsāmi [Mahāvagga I. 6. 12] . . . 'tiadinā ghosetvā mayā dhammāmate pavassiyamāne; akapadaṃ (corr. to akatapadaṃ) jhānāni ocetum . . . jhānāni upacetum bhāvetum katapadaṃ katamagga vihitabhāvanāmaggaṃ idam mama sāsanaṃ; tathāpi dhammakatamaggo mama sāsanaḍḍhammato ukkaṇṭhacitto apagatamānaso Kappātakuro 'ti taṃ codetvā . . .

mâ kho tvam Kappaṭa pacālesi mâ tam upakaṇṇakamhi
tālessam ;
na ha tvam Kappaṭa mattam aññāsi saṃghamajjhamhi
pacalāyamāno 'ti. ||200||
Kappaṭakuro thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddānam :

Migasiro Sivako ca Upavāno ca paṇḍito
Isidinno ca Kaccāno Khitako ca mahāvasī
Poṭiriyaputto Nisabho Usabho Kappaṭakuro 'ti.

Aho buddhā aho dhammā aho no satthu sampadā
yattha etādisam dhammam sāvako sacchikāhiti. ||201||
asaṃkheyyesu kappesu sakkâyādhigatā ahuṃ,
tesam ayaṃ pacchimako, carimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jātimaraṇasaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||202||
Kumārakassapo thero.

Yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane,
jāgaro patisuttesu, amoghan tassa jīvitam. ||203||
tasmā saddhañ ca sīlañ ca pasādam dhammadassanam
anuyuñjetha medhāvi saram buddhāna sāsanan ti. ||204||
Dhammapālo thero.

Kass' indriyāni samatham gatāni assā yathā sārathinā
sudantā,
pahīnamānassa anāsavassa devāpi tassa pihayanti tā-
dino. ||205||
mayh' indriyāni samatham gatāni assā yathā sārathinā
sudantā,
pahīnamānassa anāsavassa devāpi mayham pihayanti tādino
'ti. ||206||

Brahmāli thero.

200, cālesi A.—tvam ABC, tam D.—upakaṇṇamhi A.—tālessam A, tāleyam C, tārayam B, tālesa D.—na vā ABC, na ha Da, na ha him D^b.—Uddāna : Poṭiriyaputto A, Soṭiriyaputto BC.—202, ahu ABCDa, ahun ti D^b.—203, comp. Dhammap. 382.—sa hi suttesu D, patis° A, satiputtesu BC.—205, comp. Dhamm. 94.

Chavipâpaka cittabhaddaka Mogharâja satatam samâhito,
hemantikāsītākālarattiyo, bhikkhu tvaṃ 'si, katham
karissasi. ||207||

sampannasassā Magadhā kevalā iti me sutam;
palālacchannako seyyam yath' aññe sukhajivino 'ti. ||208||
Mogharâjā thero.

Na ukkhipe no ca parikkhipe pare, na okkhipe pâragatam
na eraye,
na cattavaṇṇam parisāsu byāhare anuddhato sammitabhāṇi
subbato. ||209||

susukhumanipunaṭṭhadassinā matikusalena nivātavuttinā
samsevitabuddhasīlinā nibbānam na hi tena dullabhan
ti. ||210||

Visākho Pañcālīputto thero.

Nadanti morā susikhā supekhuṇā sunīlagīvā sumukhā
sugajjino,
susaddalā cāpi mahāmāhī ayam subyāpitambu, suvalā-
hakam nabham. ||211||
sukallarūpo sumanassa jhāyitam sunikkhamo sādhu subud-
dhasāsane;
susukkasukkam nipunam sududdasam phusāhi tam uttamam
accutam padan ti. ||212||

Cūlako thero.

Nandamānāgatam cittam sūlam āropamānakam,
tena ten' eva vajasi yena sūlam kaliṅgaram. ||213||
tāham citta kalim brūmi tam brūmi cittadubbhakam;
satthā te dullabho laddho; mānatthe mam niyojayi-
ti. ||214||

Anūpamo thero.

Samsaram dīgham addhānam gatīsu parivattisam
apassam ariyasaccāni andhabhūto puthujjano. ||215||

207, hemantikākālarattiyo (yā A) AC, hemantikāsītākālarattiko B, hemanti-
kasītākālarattiyo Da Db (hemantakā sītākālarattiyo 'ti pi pātho).—209, na
okkhipe . . . na ukkhipe 'ti keci paṭhanti D.—210=71.—Pañcālīputto ABC.—
211, suvāpūtambū 'ti pi pātho suvisuddhajālo 'ti attho D.—212, jhāyitam
ACDa, cabharitam B, jhāyitum and jhāyitam Db.—sunikkhamo ACDA, sanikamo
B, sunikkhamo Db.—213, āropamānaka AB, āropahānakam C, āropamānakam
Da Db ('āropiyamānam).—214, kali AB, kalī C, kali, kali, kalim D.—
cittadubbhagā 'ti pi paṭhanti D.

tassa me appamattassa saṃsârâ vinaḷikatâ,
sabbâ gatî samucchinnâ, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||216||

Vajjito thero.

Assatthe haritobhâse saṃvirûlhamhi pâdape
ekam buddhagatam saññam alabhittham patissato. ||217||
ekatiṃse ito kappe yam saññam alabhin tadâ,
tassâ saññâya vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhaya 'ti. ||218||

Sandhito thero.

Pañcama vaggo. uddânam :

Kumârakassapo thero Dhammapâlo ca Brahmâli
Mogharâjâ Visâkho ca Cûlako ca Anûpamo
Vajjito'Sandhito thero kilesarajavâhano 'ti. |
gâthâ Dukanipâtamhi navuti c' eva aṭṭha ca,
therâ ekûnapaññâsam bhâsitâ nayakovidâ. |

Dukanipâto.

217 = Apadâna fol. ji' (Dr. Morris's MS.).—alabhi ham corrected to alabhiṃ ham A, alabhittam BC, abhilattham D, alathûpanissato ti D, alabhissa Apadâna.—218, Satthitath°, Satthinatth° D.

TIKANIPÂTO.

Ayonisuddhim anvesam aggam paricarim vane,
suddhimaggam ajānanto akāsim amaram tapam. ||219||
tam sukhena sukham laddham; passa dhammasudhamma-
tam :

tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||220||
brahmabandhu pure āsim, idāni kho 'mhi brāhmaṇo,
tevijjo nhātaḥ c' amhi sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū 'ti. ||221||
Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājo therō.

Pañcāhāṃ pabbajito sekho appattamānaso,
vihāram me pavitṭhassa cetaso paṇidhī ahū : ||222||
nāsissam na pivissāmi vihārato na nikkhame
na pi passam nipātesam taṇhāsalle anūhate. ||223||
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||224||

Paccayo therō.

Yo pubbe karaṇīyaṇi pacchā so kātum icchati,
sukhā so dhamsate tṭhānā pacchā cam anutappati. ||225||
yañ hi kayirā tañ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirā na taṃ vade.
akarontam bhāsamānaṃ parijānanti paṇḍitā. ||226||
susukham vata nibbānaṃ sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhatīti. ||227||

Bākulatherō.

Sukhañ ce jīvitum icche sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā,
saṃghikaṃ nātimaññeyya cīvaraṃ pānabhojanaṃ. ||228||
sukhañ ce jīvitum icche sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā,
ahimusikasobbhaṃ va sevetha sayanāsanaṃ. ||229||

219, paricare ABC, paricare, which is several times corrected to paricarim D. The mistake paricare seems to have been caused by Dhammap. 107.—amaram BD, paravā C. mama tam A.—tapam AD, vāsam B, savam C.—223=313, vihārato ABCD. The correct reading no doubt is viharā ca (see v. 313); viharato offends against the metrical laws (compare, however, Prof. Fausbøll's note, Dhammap. v. 124).—225, ca ABC, cam ("makāro padasandhi-karo") D.

sukhañ ce jivituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
itaritarena tusseyya ekadhammañ ca bhāvaye 'ti. ||230||

Dhaniyo thero.

Atisītaṃ atiṇhaṃ atisāyaṃ idaṃ ahū,
iti viassaṭṭhakammante khaṇā accenti māṇave. ||231||
yo ca sītañ ca ṇhañ ca tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati
karaṃ purisakiccāni, so sukhā na vihaṇati. ||232||
dabbāṃ kusāṃ poṭakilaṃ usīraṃ muñjapabbajāṃ
urasā panudahissāmi vivekaṃ anubrūhayan ti. ||233||

Mātaṅgaputto thero.

Ye cittakathī bahussutā samaṇā Pāṭaliputtavāsino
tes' aññataro 'yaṃ āyuvā dvāre tiṭṭhati Khujjasobbhito. ||234||
ye cittakathī bahussutā samaṇā Pāṭaliputtavāsino
tes' aññataro 'yaṃ āyuvā dvāre tiṭṭhati māluterito. ||235||
suyuddhena suyitṭhena saṃgāmaṇijayena ca
brahmacariyānucīṇena evāyaṃ sukhā edhati. ||236||

Khujjasobbhito thero.

Yo 'dha koci manussesu parapāṇāni hīṃsati,
asmā lokā paramhā ca ubhayā dhamṣate naro. ||237||
yo ca mettena cittena sabbapāṇ' ānukampati,
bahuṃ hi so pasavati puññaṃ tādisako naro. ||238||
subhāsitaṃ sikkhetha samaṇupāsanaṃ ca
ekāsaṇaṃ ca raho cittaṇupasaṃsaṃsā cā 'ti. ||239||

Vāraṇathero.

Eko pi saddho medhāvī assaddhān' idha nītināṃ
dhammaṭṭho sīlasampanno hoti atthāya bandhunaṃ. ||240||
niggaṇṇaṃ ānukampāya coditā nītayo mayā
nītibandhavapemena kāraṃ katvāna bhikkhusu. ||241||
te abbhatitā kālakatā pattā te tidiṃ sukhā,
bhātaro mayhaṃ mātā ca modanti kāmakāmino 'ti. ||242||

Passikathero.

Kālāpabbāṇasaṃkāso kiso dhamanisaṇṇato
mattāññu annapānaṃhi adīnaṃ nāso naro ||243||

Verses 231 and 232 recur in the Sigālovādasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas, p. 302, except that for *khaṇā* the reading there is *attā*. The last clause recurs in Mahāvagga VIII. 15. 8.—233=27.—243, kālāpabbāṇasaṃkāso A, kālāsaṇṇasaṃkāso B, kālāsaṇṇasaṃkāso C, kālāpasāṇasaṃkāso D, kālāpasāṇasaṃkāso ti mamsupacayāvigamena kisadusaṇṇitasarirāyavātāya dantilāpabbasadisamgo D.

phuttho ñamsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahāvane
 nāgo saṃgāmasīse va sato tatrādhivāsaye. ||244||
 yathā Brahmā tathā eko, yathā devo tathā duve,
 yathā gāmo tathā tayo, kolāhalaṃ tat' uttarin ti. ||245||

Yasojathero.

Ahū tuyhaṃ pure saddhā, sā te ajja na vijjati.
 yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ; n' atthi duccharitaṃ
 mama. ||246||

aniccā hi calā saddhā evaṃ diṭṭhā hi sā mayā;
 rajjanti pi virajjanti, tattha kiṃ jiyate muni. ||247||
 paccati munino bhattaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ kule kule;
 piṇḍikāya carissāmi, atthi jaṅghabalaṃ mamā 'ti. ||248||

Sātimattiyathero.

Saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
 mitte bhajeyya kalyāṇe suddhājīve atandite. ||249||
 saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
 saṃghasmiṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu sikkhetha vinayaṃ
 budho. ||250||

saddhāya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
 kappākappesu kusalo careyya apurakkhato. ||251||

Upāli thero.

Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ alamattahavincintakaṃ
 pañca kāmagaṇā loke sammohā pātayimṣu maṃ. ||252||
 pakkhanno Māraṇisaye daḥhasallasamappito
 asakkhiṃ Maccurājassa ahaṃ pāsā pamuccitaṃ. ||253||
 sabbe kāmā pahīnā me, bhavā sabbe padālītā,
 vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||254||

Uttarapālo thero.

Suñātha nātayo sabbe yāvant' ettha samāgatā,
 dhammaṃ vo desayissāmi; dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ. ||255||
 ārabhatha nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane
 dhunātha Maccuno senaṃ naḷagāraṃ va kuñjaro. ||256||
 yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye appamatto vihessati,
 pahāya jātisaṃsāraṃ dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. ||257||

Abhibhūtathero.

248, thokathokaṃ *Da Db*.—Sātimatt° *AB*, Sātimatt° *C*, Sāvimmatt° and Sāvimmatt° *D*.—253, pakkhando *A*, °nto *BC*, °nno *Da Db*.—256 = *Milindapañha*, p. 245.—257, comp. *Mahāparinibb. Sutta*, p. 37.

Samsaram hi nirayam agacchisam, petalokam agamam
punappunam,
dukkhamamhi pi tiracchânayoniyâ nekadhâ hi vusitam
ciram mayâ. ||258||

mânuso pi ca bhavo 'bhirâdhito, saggakâyam agamam
sakim sakim,
rûpadhâtusu arûpadhâtusu n'evasaññisu asaññisu t̃thi-
tam. ||259||

sambhavâ suviditâ asârakâ samkhata pacalitâ sad' eritâ ;
tam viditvâ maham attasambhavam santim eva satimâ
samajjhagan ti. ||260||

Gotamo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇiyāni . . . (261-263=225-227) ||261-263||

Hârito thero.

Pâpamitte vivajjetvâ bhajeyy' uttamapuggale
ovâde c' assa tiṭṭheyya patthento acalam sukham. ||264||
parittam dârum . . . (265, 266=147, 148.) ||265-266||

Vimalo thero.

Uddânam :

Anganiko Bhâradvâjo Paccayo Bâkulo isi
Dhaniyo Mâtaṅgaputto Sobhito Vâraṇo isi
Passiko ca Yasojo ca Sâtimattiy' Upâli ca |
Uttarapâlo Abhibhûto Gotamo Hârito pi ca
thero Tikanipâtamhi nibbâne Vimalo kato ;
at̃thatalisa gâtbâyo, therâ soḷasa kittitâ 'ti.

Tikanipâto niṭṭhito.

260, suderitâ AC, saderitâ (=sadâ eritâ) Dα Dβ, saderikâ B.—261, cam ABCD.—264, 'puggale Dα Dβ, 'puggalam ABC.—cassa A, vassa BCD.—266, jhâyibhi A.

CATUKKANIPATO.

Alamkatâ suvasanâ mâlini candanussadâ
 majjhe mahâpathe nârî turiye naccati natṭakti. ||267||
 piṇḍikâya pavitṭho 'haṃ gacchanto naṃ udikkhisam
 alamkatam suvasanam maccupâsam va oḍḍitam. ||268||
 tato me manasîkâro yoniso udapajjatha,
 âdînavo pâturahû, nibbidâ samatiṭṭhata, ||269||
 tato cittam vimucci me, passa dhammasudhammatam :
 tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, katam buddhassa sâsanam ti. ||270||

Nâgasamâlathero.

Aham middhena pakato vihârâ upanikkhamim ;
 caṅkamam abhirûhanto tath' eva papatim chamâ. ||271||
 gattâni parimajjitvâ puna pâruya caṅkamam
 caṅkame caṅkamim so 'haṃ ajjhattam susamâhito. ||272||
 tato me . . . (273, 274=269, 270.) ||273-274||

Bhagu thero.

Pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmasa ;
 ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ||275||
 yadâ ca avijânantâ iriyanty amarâ viyâ,
 vijânanti ca ye dhammam âturesu anâturâ. ||276||
 yaṃ kiñci sithilam kammam saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vatam
 saṃkassaram brahmacariyam, na tam hoti mahappha-
 lam. ||277||

yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
 ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabham puthaviyâ yathâ 'ti. ||278||

Sabhiyo thero.

Dhir atthu pûre duggandhe Mârapakkhe avassute ;
 nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ||279||

275, see 498 ; Dhammap. 6, Mahāvagga x, 3.—pare va D.—276, iriyantâmarâ viya A. iriyantamabhavissa ("vissati C) BC, iriyanty amarâ viya Da Db.—277, see Dhammap. 312.—279 (see 1150). pûre Da Db ("ataviya jegucchehi nânâkupaṇapehi nânâvidhaasûcihi sampuṇṇo" [sic]), pure ABC.—nava hetâni ABC.

mā purāṇam amaññittho, māsādesi tathāgate ;
 sagge pi te na rajjanti kim aṅga pana mānuse. ||280||
 ye ca kho bālā dummedhā dummantī mohapārutā,
 tādīsā tattha rajjanti Mārakhittasmi bandhane. ||281||
 yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca avijjā ca virājitā,
 tādī tattha na rajjanti chinnaśuttā abandhanā 'ti. ||282||

Nandako thero.

Pañcapanñāsa vassāni rajojallam adhārayim,
 bhujanto māsikam bhattam kesamassam alocayim, ||283||
 ekapādena atthāsīm, āsanam parivajjayim,
 sukkhagūthāni ca khādīm, uddesaṃ ca na sādiyim. ||284||
 etādisaṃ karitvāna bahum duggatigāminam
 vuyhamāno mahoghena buddham saraṇam āgamam. ||285||
 saraṇagamanam passa, passa dhammasudhammatam :
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanan ti. ||286||

Jambuko thero.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi Gayāyaṃ Gayaphagguyā
 yaṃ addasāsīm sambuddham desentaṃ dhammam utta-
 mam ||287||

mahappabham gaṇācariyaṃ aggapattam vināyakam
 sadevakassa lokassa jinaṃ atuladassanaṃ ||288||
 mahānāgaṃ mahāviraṃ mahājutim anāsavaṃ
 sabbāsavaparikkhīnaṃ satthāram akutobhayaṃ. ||289||
 ciraśamkiliṭṭhaṃ vata maṃ diṭṭhisandānasanditaṃ
 vimocayī so bhagavā sabbaganthehi Senakan ti. ||290||

Senako thero.

Yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇīye ca dandhaye,
 ayonisośamvidhānena bālo dukkhaṃ nigacchati, ||291||
 tass' atthā parihāyanti kālāpakkhe va candimā,
 āyasakyaṃ ca pappoti mittehi ca virujjhatīti. ||292||
 yo dandhakāle dandheti taraṇīye ca tāraye,
 yonisośamvidhānena sukhaṃ pappoti paṇḍito, ||293||
 tass' atthā paripūranti sukkapakkhe va candimā,
 yaso kittiṃ ca pappoti, mittehi na virujjhatīti. ||294||

Sambhūto thero.

286, saraṇāgamanam ?—287, yaṃ addasāsi AC, yaṃ adasāsi B, anuddāsimsim corrected to 'ssasim Da, yan ti . . . anuddasāsin ti Db.—290, diṭṭhisantānabandhitam A, 'nasandhitam B, diṭṭhasantānam santitam C, diṭṭhisandānasanditam D.—294, paripūrenti, paripurenti the MSS.

Ubhayen' eva sampanno Rāhulabhaddo 'ti maṃ vidu,
yañ c' amhi putto buddhassa, yañ ca dhammesu cak-
khumā, || 295 ||

yañ ca me āsavā khīṇā, yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo.
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. || 296 ||
kāmandhā jālasañchannā taṇhāchadanachādītā
pamattabandhunā baddhā macchā va kumināmukhe. || 297 ||
taṃ kāmam aham ujjhivā chetvā Mārassa bandhanam
samūlam taṇham abbuyha sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. || 298 ||
Rāhulo thero.

Jātarūpena pacchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā
aṅkena puttam ādāya bhariyā maṃ upāgami. || 299 ||
tañ ca disvāna āyantim sakaputtassa mātaram
alamkatam suvasanam maccupāsam va oḍḍitam, || 300 ||
tato me . . (301, 302 = 269, 270) || 301-302 ||

Candano thero.

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ, dhammo suciṇṇo
sukham āvahāti :
es' ānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe, na duggatiṃ gacchati dham-
macāri. || 303 ||

na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino ;
adhammo nirayaṃ neti, dhammo pāpeti suggatiṃ. || 304 ||
tasmā hi dhammesu kareyya chandaṃ iti modamāno
sugatena tādinā ;

dhamme tthitā sugatavarassa sāvakaṃ niyyanti dhīrā saraṇa-
varaggagāmino. || 305 ||

vipphoṭito gaṇḍamūlo, taṇhājālo samūhato ;
so khīṇasaṃsāro na c' atthi kiñcanaṃ cando yathā dosinā-
punṇamāsiyā 'ti. || 306 ||

Dhammiko thero.

Yadā balākā sucipaṇḍaracchadā kālassa meghassa bhayena
tajjitā
palehiti ālayam ālayesinī, tadā nadī Ajakaraṇī rameti
maṃ. || 307 ||

296, comp. 336. — 297, jālapacchannā D_a D_b. — 299, sacchannā AC, sañch² B, pacchannā D_a D_b. — 306, vipphoṭito A, vippovito B, vipphoṭito C, vighāṭito D_a, vippāṭito ti vidhuto D_b. — 307, palehiti AB, palehiti C, phalehiti D_a, palehiti gocarabhūmito uppatitvā gamissati D_b.

yadâ balâkâ suvisuddhapandârâ kâlâssa meghassa bhayena
tajjita

pariyesati lenam alenadassini, tadâ nadi Ajakarañi rameti
mam. ||308||

kan nu tattha na ramenti jambuyo ubhato tabim,
sobhenti âpagâkûlam mahâlenassa pacchato. ||309||
tâmatamadasamghasuppahinâ bhekâ mandavatî panâdayanti.
nâjja girinadihi vippavâsasamayo; khemâ Ajakarañi sivâ
surammâ 'ti. ||310||

Sappako thero.

Pabbajim jivikattho 'ham, laddhâna upasampadam
tato saddham paṭilabbim, daḥhaviriyo parakkamim. ||311||
kâmam bhijjatu 'yam kâyo mamsapesi visiyarum,
ubhojannukasandhihi jaṅghâyo papatantu me; ||312||
nâsissam na pivissâmi vihârâ ca na nikkhame
na pi passam nipâtessam taṇhâsalle anûhate. ||313||
tassa mevam . . . (=224) ||314||

Mudito thero.

Uddânam :

Nâgasamâlo Bhagu ca Sabhiyo Nandako pi ca
Jambuko Senako thero Sambhûto Râhulo pi ca
bhavati Candano thero, das' ete buddhasâvakâ.
Dhammiko Sappako thero Mudito câpi te tayo.
gâthâyo dve ca paññâsa therâ sabbe pi terasâ 'ti.

Catukkanipâto niṭṭhito.

309, âsabhâkûlam A, âsakakulam BC, apagâkulam Da, âpagâkulam Ajaka-
rañinadiyâ ubhotiram Db.—310, "madâs" Da, "matas" ABC.—"suppahitâ A,
"suppatitâ B, suppatâ C, "suppahinâ Da, suppahinâ Db.—mandavatî ("tim A)
ABC, manâvatî Da. Db : tamadasamghasuppahinâ 'ti amatam vuccati agadam,
tena ramentiti amatamadâ sappâ, nesam samgho amatamadasamgho; tato sutthu
pahinâ apagatâ tâ bhekâ maṇḍûtiyo (read, "kiyo) manâvatî manâsaravaniyo (or
"vatiyo ?) panâdayanti tam thânam madhurena vassitena ninnâdayanti.—Sappa-
katth° D, Sappako th° B, Sabbako th° AC.—312, visiyantu A, visiyanti B, visi-
yanti C, visiyyarum Da, visiyarun ti . . . imasmâ kâya mamsapeṣiyo visiyanti
ce visiyantu ito c' ito viddhamsantu.—man ti pi pāṭho, so ev' attho D.—
313, comp. 223.—nikkhame D, "mim A, "mi BC.—Uddâna : Should Bhavati be
the name of a Thera whose stanzas are not found in our MSS. ?—Sabbako ABC.

PAÑCANIPĀTO.

Bhikkhu sīvathikam gantvā addasam itthim ujjhitaṃ
 apaviddhaṃ susānasmim khajjantim kimihi phuṭaṃ. ||315||
 yaṃ hi eke jigucchanti mataṃ disvāna pāpakaṃ,
 kāmarāgo pāturaḥū, andho va savatī ahum. ||316||
 oraṃ odanapākamhā tambhā ṭhānā apakkamim ;
 satimā sampajāno 'haṃ ekamantaṃ upāvisim. ||317||
 tato me . . . (318, 319 = 269, 270) ||318-319||

Rājadatto thero.

Ayoge yuñjam attānaṃ puriso kiccaṃ icchato
 caraṃ ce nādhigaccheyya, taṃ me dubbhagalakkhaṇaṃ.

||320||

abbūlaṃ aghataṃ vijitaṃ ekañ ce ossajjeyya kalī va siyā ;
 sabbāni pi ce ossajjeyya andho va siyā samavisamassa
 adassanato. ||321||

yañ hi kayirā . . . (=226) ||322||

yathāpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ,
 evaṃ subhāsītā vācā aphalā hoti akubbato. ||323||

yathāpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ sagandhakaṃ
 evaṃ subhāsītā vācā saphalā hoti sakubbato 'ti. ||324||

Subhūto thero.

315, comp. 393.—apaviddhaṃ *Da* *D*b, °tṭhaṃ *ABC*.—putaṃ *D*.—316, vasa-
 vatī *ABDa*, vasavattī *C*. *D*b: yena andho vasatī ahaṃ tasmim kalebare tasmim
 kalebare (sic) vasitvā navahi dvārehi asucim vasatī sandante asucibhāvassa
 adassanena andho viya ahoṣim.—The reading which the commentator tries to
 explain, was evidently: andho va savatī ahum. The commentary then goes on:
 keci pan' ettha takārāgamaṃ katvā kilesaparivutṭhānena avasavattī kilesassa vā
 vasantīti (sic) atthaṃ vadanti; apare andho va asatī ahun ti pālim vatvā kāma-
 rāgena andho eva hutvā satirahito ahoṣin ti atthaṃ vadanti. tad ubhayaṃ pāli-
 yaṃ n' atthi.—320, icchito *AC*, acchito *B*, icchato *Da*, icchako ("icchanto")
*D*b. Comp. my note at *Dīpavamsa* 21, 2.—321, aghataṃ *AB*, asataṃ *C*, aggha-
 taṃ *Da*. *D*b: vibādhanasabbhāvatāya aghāni nāma rāgādayo aghāni eva aggha-
 taṃ agghatānaṃ (corr. agghagataṃ agghagatānaṃ) vijitaṃ samsārappavatti
 tesam vijayo kusalaḍḍhamābhibhavo agghataṃ (corr. agghagataṃ) vijitan ti
 anunāsikalopam akatvā vuttaṃ; anuddhataṃ yena taṃ abbūlhāghagataṃ vijitaṃ
 katvā evambhūto hutvā kilese asamucchinditvā 'ti attho.—kali ca *ABC*, kalī va
Da, kalī va . . . kālakaṃpi viya *D*b.—323, 324 = *Dhammap.* 61, 62.

Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
tassaṃ viharāmi vūpasanto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
deva. ||325||

vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ, channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
tassaṃ viharāmi santacitto — pa — tassaṃ viharāmi vīta-
rāgo . . . vītadoso . . . vītamoho, atha ce patthayasi
pavassa devā 'ti. ||326-329||

Girimānando thero.

Yaṃ patthayāno dhammesu upajjhāyo anuggahi
amataṃ abhikaṅkhaṇtaṃ, kataṃ kattabbakaṃ mayā. ||330||
anuppatto sacchikato sayāṃ dhammo anītiho ;
visuddhañāṇo nikkaṅkho byākaromi tav' antike. ||331||
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitāṃ,
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||332||
appamattassa me sikkhā sussutā tava sāsane ;
sabbe me āsavā khīṇā, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||333||
anusāsi maṃ ariyavatā, anukampī anuggahi ;
amogho tuyham ovādo ; antevāsi 'mhi sikkhito 'ti. ||334||

Sumano thero.

Sādhū hi kira me mātā patodaṃ upadaṃsayi,
yassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusittho janettiyā
āraddhaviriyo pahitatto patto sambodhim uttamaṃ. ||335||
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso ;
jitvā Namucino senaṃ viharāmi anāsavo. ||336||
ajjhattaṇ ca bahiddhā ca ye me vijjimsu āsavā
sabbe asesā ucchinnā na ca uppajjare puna. ||337||
visāradā kho bhaginī etaṃ atthaṃ abhāsaya :
api hā nūna mayi pi vanattho te na vijjati. ||338||
pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ, antimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jātimaraṇasaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||339||

Vaddho thero.

Atthāya vata me buddho nadiṃ Neraṇjaraṃ agā,
yassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna micchādittṭhiṃ vivajja-
yim. ||340||

325 seq. comp. 51.—331, visuddhiṃ ABC.—336, comp. 296.—338, abhāsasi ABC, abhāsaya D.—339, pariyantakam D.

yajim uccāvace yaññe, aggihuttam juhīm ahaṃ
 esā suddhīti maññanto andhabbhūto puthujjano. ||341||
 diṭṭhigahaṇapakkhanno parāmāsena mohito
 asuddhīm maññisaṃ suddhīm andhabbhūto aviddasu. ||342||
 micchādiṭṭhi pahīnā me, bhavā sabbe vidālītā,
 juhāmi dakkhiṇeyyaggim, namassāmi tathāgataṃ. ||343||
 mohā sabbe pahīnā me, bhavataṇhā padālītā,
 vikkhiṇo jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. ||344||

Nadīkassapo therō.

Pāto majjhantikaṃ sāyaṃ tikkhattuṃ divasass' ahaṃ
 otariṃ udakaṃ sotaṃ Gayāya Gayaphagguyā. ||345||
 yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ pubbe aññāsu jātisu
 tan dānīdha pavāhemi: evaṃdiṭṭhi pure ahuṃ. ||346||
 sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācaṃ dhammatthasahitaṃ padaṃ
 tathaṃ yathāvakaṃ atthaṃ yoniso paccavekkhisaṃ. ||347||
 ninhātasabbapāpo 'mhi nimmalo payato suci
 suddho suddhassa dāyādo putto buddhassa oraso. ||348||
 ogayh' atṭhaṅgikaṃ sotaṃ sabbapāpaṃ pavāhayim,
 tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. ||349||

Gayākassapo therō.

Vātarogābbhinīto tvaṃ viharaṃ kānane vane
 paviddhagocare lūkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ||350||
 pītisukhena vipulena pharamāno samussayaṃ
 lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane. ||351||
 bhāvento satipaṭṭhāne indriyāni balāni ca
 bojjhaṅgāni ca bhāvento viharissāmi kānane. ||352||
 āradhaviṛiye pahitatte niccaṃ dāḥaparakkame
 samagge sahite disvā viharissāmi kānane. ||353||
 anussaranto sambuddhaṃ aggadantaṃ samāhitaṃ
 atandito rattidivaṃ viharissāmi kānane 'ti. ||354||

Vakkali therō.

Olaggessāmi te citta ānidvāre va hatthinaṃ,
 na taṃ pāpe niyojessaṃ kāmajāla sarīraja. ||355||

342, 'pakkhandho A, 'pakkhando B, 'pakkhanto C, 'pakkhanno D.—344, ti is wanting in ABC.—348, payato Dā Dḥ, sassato corr. to bhassato A, sassatho B, sassato C.—suddho suddhassa Dā Dḥ, s' buddhassa ABC.—350 seq. comp. 435 seq.—350, paviddhagocare B, pavitṭhagocare ACD ('vissatṭhagocare dullabha-paccaye').—355, sarīrajaṃ AC, sarīrajaṃ B, sarīraja Dā Dḥ.

tvam olaggo na gacchisi dvâravivaram gajo va alabbhanto,
 nacacittakali punappunam pasahan pâparatocarissasi. ||356||
 yathâ kuñjaram adantam navaggaham añkusaggaho
 balavâ âvatteti akâmam, evam âvattayissan tam. ||357||
 yathâ varahayadamakusalo sârathi pavaro dameti âjaññam,
 evam damayissan tam patitthito pañcasu balesu. ||358||
 satiyâ tam nibandhissam, payatatto vo damessâmi;
 viriyadhuraniggahito nayito dûram gamissase cittâ 'ti. ||359||

Vijitaseno thero.

Upârambhacitto dummedho suñâti jinasâsanam :
 ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso pathavi yathâ. ||360||
 upârambhacitto dummedho suñâti jinasâsanam :
 parihâyeti saddhammâ kâlâpakke va candimâ. ||361||
 upârambhacitto dummedho suñâti jinasâsanam :
 parisussati saddhamme maccho appodake yathâ. ||362||
 upârambhacitto dummedho suñâti jinasâsanam :
 na virûhati saddhamme khetto bjam va pûtikam. ||363||
 yo ca tuţţhena cittena suñâti jinasâsanam
 khepetvâ âsave sabbe sacchikatvâ akuppatam,
 pappuyya paramam santim parinibbâti anâsavo 'ti. ||364||

Yasadatto thero.

Upasampadâ ca me laddhâ, vimutto c' amhi anâsavo,
 so ca me bhagavâ dittho, vihâre ca sahâvasim. ||365||
 bahud eva rattim bhagavâ abbhokâse 'tinâmayi,
 vihârakusalo satthâ vihâram pâvisi tadâ. ||366||
 santharitvâna samghâtim seyyam kappesi Gotamo
 sîho selaguhâyam va pahinabhayabheravo. ||367||
 tato kalyâṇavâkkaraṇo sammâsambuddhasâvako
 Soṇoabhâsisaddhammam buddhasetthassasammukhâ ||368||
 pañca kkhandhe pariññâya bhâvayitvâna añjasam
 pappuyya paramam santim parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||369||
 Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo thero.

356, gacchasi ABC, gacchisi Da Db.—pasakka A, vasakam BC, esabham Da,
 pasahan ti sarabhasam sâhasavasena Db.—359, payatatto CDa Db, payutto A,
 paratatto B.—te damissâmi ABC, vo vadapessâmi Da, vo damessâmi Db.—
 gamissasi Db.—366, vitinâmayi ABC (vîṭ C), tinâmayi Da, atinâmayi vitinâmesi
 Db. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 13. 9.

Yo ve garûṇaṃ vacanaññu dhîro vase ca tamhi janayetha
pemaṃ,

so bhattimā nāma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu
visesi assa. ||370||

yam āpadā uppatitā uḷārā na kkambhayante paṭisaṃ-
khayantaṃ,

so thāmaṇā nāma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi
assa. ||371||

yo ve samuddo va ṭhito anejo gambhîrapañño nipuṇattha-
dassī,

asaṃhâriyo nāma ca hoti . . . ||372||

bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti, dhammassa hoti anudham-
macârī,

so tâdiso nāma ca hoti . . . ||373||

atthañ ca yo jânâti bhâsitassa atthañ ca ñatvāna tathâ
karoti,

atthantaro nāma sa hoti paṇḍito ñatvā ca dhammesu visesi
assâ 'ti. ||374||

Kosiyo thero.

Uddānaṃ :

Rājadatto Subhûto ca Girimānanda-Sumano

Vaḍḍho ca Kassapo thero Gayākassapa-Vakkali |

Vijito Yasadatto ca Soṇo Kosiyaṣavhayo :

satṭhi ca pañcagâthâyo, therâ ca ettha dvâdasâ 'ti.

Pañcanipâto.

370, vatamhi AB, tāmhi C, vatavamhi Da, vasena ca tamhi janayetha pemaṃ
ti tasmim garûṇaṃ vacane ovāde vāseyya Dḁ.—371, so thāmaṇā dhitimā ca hoti
D.—374, atthantaro BCDa, atthandharo A. atthantaro atthakāraṇā silādiattha-
jānanamattam eva upanissayaṃ katvā paṇḍito hotīti Dḁ. Comp. dosantaro,
Cullavagga IX. 5. 2.

CHANIPĀTO.

Disvāna pāṭihîrāni Gotamassa yasassino
 na tāvāhaṃ paṇipatiṃ issāmānena vañcito. ||375||
 mama saṃkappam aññāya codesi naraśārathi,
 tato me āsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ||376||
 pubbe jaṭilabhūtaṃ yā me iddhi parittikā,
 tāhaṃ tadā niraṃkatvā pabbajim jinasāsane. ||377||
 pubbe yaññena santuṭṭho kāmādhātupurakkhato,
 pacchā rāgaṃ ca dosaṃ ca mohaṃ cāpi samūhanim. ||378||
 pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhum visodhitam,
 iddhiṃ paracittaññū dibbasotaṃ ca pāpuṇim. ||379||
 yassa c' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ||380||

Uruvelakassapo therō.

Atihitā vihi, khalagatā sālī, na ca labhe piṇḍam, katham
 ahaṃ kassaṃ. ||381||
 buddham appameyyaṃ anussara, pasanno pītiyā phuṭasarīro
 hohisi satatam udaggo. ||382||
 dhammam appameyyaṃ — pa — saṃgham appameyyaṃ
 — pa — ||383-384||
 abbhokāse viharasi, sītā hemantikā imā rattiyo.
 mā sītena pareto vihaññittho; pavisa tvaṃ vihāraṃ phusit-
 aggaḷam. ||385||
 phusissaṃ catasso appamaññāyo tāhi ca sukhito viharissaṃ;
 nāhaṃ sītena vihaññissaṃ aniñjito viharanto 'ti. ||386||

Tekicchakāni therō.

375-376 (except the last four syllables of 376) are wanting in BC.—375, paṇi-
 pātāṃ A.—377, siddhi ABC, iddhi D, iddhi . . . lābhasakkāramayaiddhi . . .
 keci pan' ettha iddhīti [sic] vadanti, tad ayuttan tadā tassa ajjhānalābhābhāvato
 D. —381, na ca labhe B D a D b, na labhe A, na late C.—385, phus° A, phuss°
 BC, phass° D.—386, phus° A, phuss° BCD.—386, Tekicchakāri AB, °tari C,
 °kāni D. "ettha ca Bindusārarañño kāle imassa therassa uppannattā tatiyasamgī-
 tiyaṃ imā gāthā samgītā 'ti veditabbā" D.

Yassa sabrahmacārīsu gāravo n' ūpalabbhati,
 parihāyati saddhammā maccho appodake yathā. ||387||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu . . .
 na virūhati saddhamme khetto bījaṃ va pūtikaṃ. ||388||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu . . .
 ārakā hoti nibbānā dhammarājassa sāsane. ||389||
 yassa sabrahmacārīsu gāravo upalabbhati,
 na vihāyati saddhammā maccho bavhodake yathā. ||390||
 yassa . . .
 so virūhati saddhamme khetto bījaṃ va bhaddakaṃ. ||391||
 yassa . . .
 santike hoti nibbānaṃ dhammarājassa sāsane 'ti. ||392||

Mahānāgo thero.

Kullo sīvathikaṃ gantvā addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ
 apaviddhaṃ susānasmim khajjantiṃ kimihi phuṭaṃ. ||393||
 āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Kulla samussayaṃ
 uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ||394||
 dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna ñānadassanapattiyā
 paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ tucchaṃ santarabāhiraṃ. ||395||
 yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ,
 yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho. ||396||
 yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā,
 yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure. ||397||
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tādisi
 yathā ekaggacittassa sammā dhammaṃ vipassato 'ti. ||398||

Kullo thero.

Manujassa pamattacārino taṇhā vaḍḍhati māluva viyā,
 so palavatī hurāhuraṃ phalaṃ icchaṃ va vanasmi vā-
 naro. ||399||
 yaṃ esā sahatī jammī taṇhā loke visattikā,
 sokā tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivaḍḍhaṃ va bīraṇaṃ. ||400||
 yo ve taṃ sahatī jammim taṇhaṃ loke duraccayaṃ,
 sokā tamhā papatanti udabindu va pokkharā. ||401||

393 comp. 315.—394 sq. comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 316.—396, comp. Sutta-nipāta 202.—399 seq. see Dhammap. 334 seq.—plavati AD, palati B, balavati C.—vanasmiṃ D.—401, yo ve taṃ D, yo cetam ABC.

taṃ vo vadāmi bhaddaṃ vo yāvant' ettha samāgatā :
 taṇhāya mūlaṃ khaṇatha usīrattho va bīraṇaṃ,
 mā vo naḷaṃ va soto va Māro bhañji punappunaṃ. ||402||
 karoṭha buddhavacanaṃ, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,
 khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. ||403||
 pamādo rajo, pamādānupatito rajo ;
 appamādena vijjāya abbahe sallam attano 'ti. ||404||

Mālun̄kyaputto thero.

Paṇṇavisativassāni yato pabbajito ahaṃ
 accharāsamghātamatam pi cetosantim anajjhagaṃ. ||405||
 aladdhā cittass' ekaggaṃ kāmarāgena addito
 bāhā paggayha kandanto vihārān upanikkhamiṃ. ||406||
 satthaṃ vā āharissāmi, ko attho jīvītena me,
 kathaṃ hi sikkhaṃ paccakkhaṃ kālaṃ kubbetha mā-
 diso. ||407||

tadāhaṃ khuraṃ ādāya mañcakamhi upāvisiṃ ;
 parinīto khuro āsi dhamaniṃ chettum attano. ||408||
 tato me . . . (409, 410=269, 270) ||409-410||

Sappadāsatto thero.

Uṭṭhāhi nisīda Kāṭiyāna mā niddābahulo ahu jāgarassu,
 mā taṃ alasaṃ pamattabandhu kūṭeneva jinātu maccu-
 rājā. ||411||
 sayathāpi mahāsamuddavego evaṃ jātijarātivattate taṃ,
 so karoḥi sudīpaṃ attano tvaṃ, na hi tānaṃ tava vijjateva
 aññaṃ. ||412||
 satthā hi vijesi maggaṃ etaṃ saṅgā jātijarābhaya atītaṃ ;
 pubbāpararattam appamatto anuyuñjassu daḷhaṃ karoḥi
 yogaṃ. ||413||
 purimāni pamuñca bandhanāni saṃghātīkhuramuṇḍabhi-
 kkhabbhojī,
 mā khiddhāraṇi ca mā niddaṃ anuyuñjittha jhiyāya
 Kāṭiyāna. ||414||

402, bhaddaṃ vo AD, bhaddante BC.—403, comp. Dhammap. 315.—404 (= Suttanipāta 333), after rajo A inserts sabbadā, BC pamādā; deest in Dā Dō. abbahe Dā Dō, abbuhe AB, apphuhe C.—405, accharāsamghātamaṃ AC, accharā-ghātamaṃ BDā Dō. Comp. Milindap. p. 142.—406, ekaggaṃ Dō.—vihārā Dā Dō.—410, Sabbadāsatho A, Sappo B, Sabbadāro th C, aparassa Sappadā-sattherassa D.—412, seyyo ABC, sayathāpi Dā Dō.—purisaṃ ABC, sudīpaṃ Dā, arahattaphalasaṃkhātamaṃ sudīpaṃ attano karoḥi Dō.—414, jhāya A, jiyāya BC, jhiyāya D.

jhâyâhi jinâhi Kâtiyâna, yogakkhemapathe sukovido 'si ;
 pappuyya anuttaram visuddhim parinibbâhisi vârinâ va
 joti. ||415||
 pajjotakaro parittaramso vâtena vinamyate latâ va ;
 evam pi tuvaṃ anâdiyâno Mâraṃ Indasagotta niddhunâhi.
 so vedayitâsu vitarâgo kâlaṃ kaṅkha idh' eva sîtibhûto
 'ti. ||416||

Kâtiyâno thero.

Sudesito cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 sabbasamyogjanâtito sabbavaṭṭavinâsano ||417||
 niyyâniko uttaraṇo taṇhâmûlavisosano,
 visamûlaṃ âghâtanam chetvâ pâpeti nibbutim, ||418||
 aññânamûlabhedâya kammayantavighâtano
 viññâṇaṃ pariggahe ñâṇavajiranipâtano ||419||
 vedanânaṃ viññâpano upâdânappamocano
 bhavaṃ aṅgârakâsuṃ va ñâṇena anupassako ||420||
 mahâraso sugambhîro jarâmaccunivâraṇo
 ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhûpasamano sivo ||421||
 kammaṃ kamman ti ñatvâna vipâkaṃ ca vipâkato
 paṭiccuppannadhammânaṃ yathâvâlokadassano
 mahâkhemamṅgamo santo pariyosânabhaddako 'ti. ||422||

Migajâlo thero.

Jâtimadena matto 'haṃ bhogaissariyena ca
 saṇṭhânavañnarûpena madamatto acâri 'haṃ. ||423||
 nâttano samakaṃ kañci atirekaṃ ca maññisaṃ
 atimânahato bâlo patthaddho ussitaddhajo. ||424||
 mâtaram pitaraṃ câpi aññe pi garusammate
 na kañci abhivâdesiṃ mânatthaddho anâdaro. ||425||
 disvâ vinâyakam aggaṃ sâraṭhînaṃ varuttamaṃ
 tapantaṃ iva âdiccam bhikkhusamghapurakkhataṃ ||426||
 mânaṃ madañ ca chaḍḍetvâ vippasannena cetasâ
 sirasâ abhivâdesiṃ sabbasattânaṃ uttamaṃ. ||427||

416, vinappate A, vinappatte BC, vinamyate Da Db ("vinamiyati apani-
 yati").—419, °vipâtano ABC, °vighâtano Da Db.—420, anupassano ABC, anu-
 passako Da Db.—422, yâthâvâlokadassano A, yathâpâlok° C, yathâvâlok° BDa,
 yâthâvato âlokadassano Db.—sante ABC, santo Da Db.—423, acârihaṃ D,
 vicarihaṃ A, vicaritaṃ B, picaritaṃ C.

atimāno ca omāno pahîna susamûhatâ ;
asmimāno samucchinnô, sabbe mânavidhâ hatâ 'ti. ||428||

Jento purohitaputto thero.

Yadâ navo pabbajito jâtiyâ sattavassiko,
iddhiyâ abhibhotvâna pannagindam mahiddhikam ||429||
upajjhâyassa udakam Anotattâ mahâsarâ
âharâmi, tato disvâ mam satthâ etad abravî : ||430||
Sâriputta imam passa âgacchantam kumâarakam
udakumbhakam âdâya ajjhattam susamâhitam. ||431||
pâsâdikenâ vattena kalyâṇairiyâpatho
sâmaṇero 'nuruddhassa iddhiyâ ca visârado, ||432||
âjâniyena âjaṇṇo sâdhunâ sâdhukârito
vinîto Anuruddhena katakiccena sikkhito : ||433||
so patvâ paramam santim sacchikatvâ akuppatam
sâmaṇero sa Sumano mâ mam jaṇṇâ 'ti icchatîti. ||434||

Sumano thero.

Vâtarogâbbhinîto tvam viharam kânane vane
paviddhagocare lûkhe katham bhikkhu karissasi. ||435||
pîtisukhena vipulena pharitvâna samussayam
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. ||436||
bhâvento satta bojhaṅge indriyâni balâni ca
jhânasokhummasampanno viharissam anâsavo. ||437||
vipparamuttam kilesehi suddhacittam anâvilam
abhiṇham paccavekkhanto viharissam anâsavo. ||438||
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjimsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ ucchinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ||439||
pañca kkhandhâ pariṇṇâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ,
dukkhakkhayo anupatto, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo
'ti. ||440||

Nhâtakamuni thero.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho dantassa samajivino
sammadaṇṇâvimuttassa upasantassa tâdino. ||441||

428, sabbe ABDa Db, sabba C.—429, pannagindam Da Db, sannabbindam A, sannabbinda BC.—434, jaṇṇâ ti icchatîti Da Db, jaṇṇû ti icchasîti ABC.—435 seq. comp. 350 seq.—435, pavitthagocare A, paviddhagocare ('caro C) BC, paciddho- (corr. to 'ddhâ-) gocare Da.—437, jhânasokhummas° Da Db, jhâna-sukhamas° A, jhânasukhūmas° C, jhânasukhumas° B.

tass' eva tena pâpiyyo yo kuddham paṭikujjhati ;
 kuddham appaṭikujjhanto saṅgāmaṃ jeṭi dujjayam. || 442 ||
 ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati attano ca parassa ca,
 paraṃ samkūpitaṃ ñatvā yo sato upasammati. || 443 ||
 ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ taṃ attano ca parassa ca
 janā maññanti bālo 'ti ye dhammassa akovidā. || 444 ||
 uppajjate sace kodho, āvajja kakacūpamaṃ ;
 uppajje ce rase taṇhā, puttamaṃsūpamaṃ sara. || 445 ||
 sace dhāvati te cittaṃ kāmesu ca bhavesu ca,
 khippaṃ niggaṇha satiyā kiṭṭhādaṃ viya duppasun ti. || 446 ||

Brahmadatto thero.

Channaṃ ativassati, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati :
 tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassati. || 447 ||
 maccun' abbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārito,
 taṇhāsallena otiṇṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadā. || 448 ||
 maccun' abbhāhato loko parikkhitto jarāya ca,
 haññati niccam attāno pattadaṇḍo va takkaro. || 449 ||
 āgacchant' aggikhandhā va maccubyādhijarā tayo,
 paccuggantunā balaṃ n' atthi, javo n' atthi palāyituṃ. || 450 ||

amoghaṃ divasaṃ kayirā appena bahukena vā ;
 yaṃ yaṃ vijahate rattiṃ tadūnaṃ tassa jīvitam. || 451 ||
 carato tiṭṭhato vāpi āsīnasayanassa vā
 upeti carimā ratti, na te kālo pamajjitun ti. || 452 ||

Sirimaṇḍo thero.

Dipādako 'yaṃ asuci duggandho parihīrati
 nānākuṇapaparipūro vissavanto tato tato. || 453 ||
 migamā nilīnaṃ kūṭena baliseneva ambujam
 vānaram viya lepena bādhayanti puthujjanaṃ || 454 ||
 rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā :
 pañca kāmagaṇā ete itthirūpasmim dissare. || 455 ||

442, pâpiyo the MSS.—444, tikicchantānaṃ ABCD_a, tikicchantaṃ ti attano ca parassa cā 'ti . . . kodhabyādhitikicchaya [sic] tikicchantaṃ khamantaṃ puggalaṃ D_b.—446, niggaṇha ABC, niggaṇha Da D_b.—447, comp. Cullavagga IX. 1. 4.—vivaṭaṃ ABC, vivaṭaṃ D.—449, satthadaṇḍo A, sat^o BC, patt^o Da D_b.—451, vijahate A, vijahata BC, viharate Da, vivahate and vijahate ("atīnāmeti khepeti") D_b. vivasate?—Sirimandatt^o D.—453 (= Suttanip. 204), pariharati ABC, 'hīrati Da D_b.—patipūro Da D_b.

ye etâ upasevanti rattacittâ puthujjanâ,
 vaddhenti kaṭasim ghoram âcinanti punabbhavam. ||456||
 yo vetâ parivajjeti sappasseva padâ siro,
 so 'mam visattikam loka sato samativattati. ||457||
 kâmesv âdînavam disvâ nekkhammam datṭhu khemato
 nissato sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||458||
 Sabbakâmo thero.

uddânam :

Uruvelakassapo ca thero Tekicchakâni ca
 Mahânâgo ca Kullo ca Mâluto Sappadâsako |
 Kâtiyâno ca Migajâllo Jento Sumanasavhaya
 Nhâtamuni Brahmadata Sirimaṇḍo Sabbakâmakho.
 gâthâyo caturâsîti, therâ c' ettha catuddasâ 'ti.

Chanipâto niṭṭhito.

456, comp. Cullavagga XII. 1. 3.—457 (comp. Suttanip. 768), cetâ ABC, vetâ D^a D^b.—458, nikkhammam ('mam A) ABC nekkhammam D^a D^b.—Uddâna : Mâluto AB, Mâluto C. Read, Mâluniko?—Sabbadâsako AC, Sapp^o B.

SATTANIPĀTO.

Alaṃkatā suvasanā māladhārī vibhūsitā
 alattakakatāpādā pādukārūya vesikā || 459 ||
 pādukā oruhitvāna purato pañjalikatā
 sā maṃ saṇhena mudunā mhitapubbam abhāsatha : || 460 ||
 yuvāsi tvam pabbajito, tiṭṭhāhi mama sāsane,
 bhuñja mānusake kāme, ahaṃ vittaṃ dadāmi te.
 saccaṃ te paṭijānāmi, aggim vā te harāṃ' ahaṃ. || 461 ||
 yadā jinnā bhavissāma ubho daṇḍaparāyanā,
 ubho pi pabbajissāma, ubhayattha kaṭaggaho. || 462 ||
 tañ ca disvāna yācantim vesikaṃ pañjalikataṃ
 alaṃkatam suvasanam maccupāsam va oḍḍitam, || 463 ||
 tato me . . . (= 269, 270) || 464-465 ||

Sundarasamuddo thero.

Pare Ambātakārāme vanasaṇḍamhi Bhaddiyo
 samūlam taṇham abbuyha tattha bhaddo jhiyāyati. || 466 ||
 ramant' eke mutiṅgehi viṇāhi paṇavehi ca,
 ahañ ca rukkhamaśmim rato buddhassa sāsane. || 467 ||
 buddho ca me varaṃ dajjā so ca labbhettha me varo,
 gaṇhe 'haṃ sabbalokassa niccaṃ kāyagatāsatiṃ. || 468 ||
 ye maṃ rūpena pāmiṃsu ye ca ghosena anvagū
 chandarāgavasūpetā na maṃ jānanti te janā. || 469 ||
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca na passati
 samantāvaraṇo bālo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati. || 470 ||
 ajjhattañ ca na jānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati
 bahiddhāphaladassāvī, so pi ghosena vuyhati. || 471 ||
 ajjhattañ ca pajānāti bahiddhā ca vipassati
 anāvaraṇadassāvī, na so ghosena vuyhatīti. || 472 ||

Lakuṇṭako thero.

459, mālabbhārī Dā Dḥ.—466, jhiyāyati Dā, jhiyāyati Dḥ, va jhāyati A, jhāyāyati C, ca bhayāyati B.—467, pāpimsu A, pāpīsu BḶ, pāmiṃsu ("maññimsu") Dā Dḥ.—471, vipassati Dā Dḥ, na passati ABC.

Ekaputto ahaṃ āsiṃ piyo mātu piyo pitu
 bahūhi vatacarīyāhi laddho āyācanāhi ca. ||473||
 te ca maṃ anukampāya atthakāmā hitesino
 ubho pitā ca mātā ca buddhassa upanāmayuṃ : ||474||
 kicchā laddho ayaṃ putto sukhumālo sukhedhito,
 imaṃ dadāma te nātha jinassa paricārakam. ||475||
 satthā ca maṃ paṭiggayha Ānandaṃ etad abravī :
 pabbājehi imaṃ khippaṃ, hessaty ājāniyo ayaṃ. ||476||
 pabbājetvāna maṃ satthā vihāraṃ pāvisī jino ;
 anoggatasmiṃ suriyasmiṃ tato cittaṃ vimucci me. ||477||
 tato satthā niraṃkatvā paṭisallānavuṭṭhito
 ehi Bhaddā 'ti maṃ āha ; sā me ās' ūpasampadā. ||478||
 jātiyā sattavassena laddhā me upasampadā ;
 tisso vijjā anuppattā : aho dhammasudhammatā 'ti. ||479||

Bhaddo thero.

Disvā pāsādachâyâyāṃ caṅkamantaṃ naruttamaṃ
 tattha naṃ upasaṃkamma vandissaṃ purisuttamaṃ. ||480||
 ekamsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā saṃharitvāna pāpiyo
 anucaṅkamissaṃ virajaṃ sabbasattānaṃ uttamaṃ. ||481||
 tato pañhe apucchi maṃ pañhānaṃ kovido vidū,
 acchambhī ca abhīto ca byākāsiṃ satthuno ahaṃ. ||482||
 vissajjitesu pañhesu anumodi tathāgato,
 bhikkhusaṃghaṃ viloketvā imaṃ atthaṃ abhāsatha : ||483||
 lābhā Aṅgāna Magadhānaṃ yesāyaṃ paribhuñjati
 cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṇ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanam
 paccuṭṭhānaṇ ca sāmīciṃ, tesāṃ lābhā 'ti c' abravī. ||484||
 ajjadagge maṃ Sopāka dassanāyopasaṃkama,
 esā c' eva te Sopāka bhavatu upasampadā. ||485||
 jātiyā sattavasso 'haṃ laddhāna upasampadam
 dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ : aho dhammasudhammatā
 'ti. ||486||

Sopāko thero.

Sare hatthehi bhañjitvā katvāna kuṭim acchisaṃ,
 tena me Sarabhaṅgo 'ti nāmaṃ sammutiyā ahū. ||487||

481, saṃgharitvāna ABD, saṃh° C.—482, apucchi maṃ?—484, Aṅgānaṃ ABC, Aṅgāna D.—485, ajjadagge A, °daggo C, °dhaggo B, °tagge Da. Dō: ajjatagge (sic) ti dakāro (sic) padasandhikaro . . . ajjatagge ti pi pāliyaṃ.—487, bhañjitvā ABC, bhañj° Da Dō.

na mayhaṃ kappate ajja sare hatthehi bhañjitum,
 sikkhāpadā no paññattā Gotamena yasassinā. ||488||
 sakalaṃ samattaṃ rogaṃ Sarabhaṅgo nāddasaṃ pubbe,
 so 'yaṃ rogo diṭṭho vacanakarenātidevassa. ||489||
 yen' eva maggena gato Vipassī yen' eva maggena Sikhī ca
 Vessabhū

Kakusandhakoṇāgamaṇo ca Kassapo ten' añjasena agamāsi
 Gotamo. ||490||

vītaṇhā anādānā satta buddhā khayogadhā,
 yeh' ayaṃ desito dhammo dhammabhūtehi tādihi ||491||
 cattāri ariyasaccāni anukampāya paṇinaṃ,
 dukkhaṃ samudayo maggo nirodho dukkhasaṃkhayo. ||492||
 yasmiṃ nibbattate dukkhaṃ saṃsārasmiṃ anantakaṃ
 bhedaṃ imassa kāyassa jīvitassa ca saṃkhayā
 añño punabbhavo n' atthi, suvimutto 'mhi sabbadhīti. ||493||
 Sarabhaṅgo thero.

uddānaṃ :

Sundarasamuddo thero thero Lakunṭabhaddiyo
 Bhaddo thero ca Sopāko Sarabhaṅgo mahā isi :
 Satta ke pañcakā therā, gāthāyo pañcatimsatīti.

Niṭṭhito ca Sattanipāto.

488, bhañjitum ABC, bhañj° Da D'.—491, yehayaṃ Da D', yesāyaṃ ABC.—tādibhi A.

A T T H A N I P Â T O .

Kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kârāye, parivajjeyya janaṃ, na
uyyame ;

so ussuko rasânugiddho atthaṃ riñcati yo sukhâdhi-
vâho. ||494||

pañko 'ti hi naṃ avedayum yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumam sallam durubbaham, sakkâro kâpurisena
dujjaho. ||495||

na parass' upanidhâya kammaṃ maccassa pâpakam
attanâ tam na seveyya, kammabandhû hi mâtiyâ. ||496||

na pare vacanâ coro, na pare vacanâ muni ;
attânañ ca yathâ veti devâpi naṃ tathâ vidu. ||497||

pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmasa ;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ||498||

jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||499||

sabbam suñâti sotenâ, sabbam passati cakkhunâ,
na ca diṭṭham sutam dhîro sabbam ujjhîtum arahati. ||500||

cakkhum' assa yathâ andho, sotavâ badhîro yathâ,
paññâv' assa yathâ mûgo, balavâ dubbalo iva,
atha atthe samuppanne sayetha matasâyikan ti. ||501||

Mahâkaccâyano thero.

Akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||502||

akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
guttadvâro sadâ bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||503||

akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇasîlo yo bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||504||

akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇamitto yo bhikkhu evam pecca na socati. ||505||

494, comp. 1052, 1072.—yo BD, deest in AC.—sukhâdivâho AC, sukhâdhi-
vâho B, sukhâdhivâso Da, sukhâdhivâho Db.—495 (=1053), aved° Da Db,
paved° ABC. 496, maccassa pâpakam Da Db, paccayapâpakam ABC.—497,
veti ABC, veti D.—tathâ vidu Da Db, yathâ v° ABC.—498, see 275.—501,
(=Milindapañha, p. 367) passetha ABC, sayetha Da Db.—504–506, so bhikkhu D.

akkodhano . . .

kalyāṇapañño yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||506||
yassa saddhā tathāgate acalā supatitṭhitā,
sīlaṇ ca yassa kalyāṇaṃ ariyakantaṃ pasamsitaṃ, ||507||
saṃghe pasādo yass' atthi ujubbhūtaṇ ca dassanaṃ,
adaḷiddo 'ti taṃ āhu, amoghaṇ tassa jīvitam. ||508||
tasmā saddhaṇ ca sīlaṇ ca pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ
anuyuñjetha medhāvī saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṇ ti. ||509||

Sirimitto thero.

Yadā paṭhamam addakkhim satthāraṃ akutobhayaṃ,
tato me ahu saṃvego passitvā purisuttamaṃ. ||510||
sirim hatthehi pādehi yo paṇāmeyya āgataṃ,
etādisaṃ so satthāraṃ ārādhettvā virādhaye. ||511||
tadāhaṃ puttadāraṇ ca dhanadhaññaṇ ca chaḍḍayim,
kesamassūni chedetvā pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. ||512||
sikkhāsājīvasampanno indriyesu susaṃvuto
namassamāno sambuddhaṃ vihaṣim aparājito. ||513||
tato me paṇidhī āsi cetaso abhipatthito :
na nisīde muhuttam pi taṇhāsalle anūhate. ||514||
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||515||
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam,
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi vippamutto nirūpadhi. ||516||
tato ratyā vivasane suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati
sabbam taṇhaṃ visosetva pallaṅkena upāvisin ti. ||517||

Mahāpanthako thero.

uddānaṃ :

Mahākaccāyano thero Sirimitto Mahāpanthako
ete Atṭhanipātambi, gāthāyo catuvīsati.

Atṭhanipāto niṭṭhito.

512, yadāhaṃ ABC, tadāhaṃ Da Db.—512, chaṭṭayim A, channayi BC, chaḍḍiya Da, chaḍḍayin ti . . . chaḍḍiyā 'ti pāthe. etc. Db.—515 = 224 etc.—516, see 332, 379.—517 (comp. 628, Suttanipāta 710), vivasāne AB, vasānesu C, vivasane Da Db.—sūriyuggam° ABC (sur° C), suriyassuggam° Da Db.—visosetvā ABC, visodhetvā Da, visodhetvā sukkhāpetvā Db.—Mahāpant° A, Mahāpant° C, Patāpant° B, Mahāpant° D.—Uddāna : Mahāpant° A, Mahāpant° B, Mahāpant° C.

yadā sukhī malakhilasokanāsano niraggalo nibbanatho
 visallo
 sabbāsave byantikato 'va jhāyati, tato ratim paramataram
 na vindatīti. || 526 ||

Bhūto thero.

uddānam :

Bhūto tathaddaso thero eko khaggavisāṇavā
 Navakamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo pi imā navā 'ti.

Navanipāto niṭṭhito.

Uddāna : tathaddaso BC, tataddaso A.

DASANIPÂTO.

Ângârino dâni dumâ bhadante phalesino chadanam vip-
 hâya,
 te accimanto va pabhâsayanti, samayo mahâvîra bhagi
 rasânam. ||527||
 dumâni phullâni manoramâni samantato sabbadisâ pavanti
 pattam pahâya phalam âsasânâ; kâlo ito pakkamanâya
 vîra. ||528||
 n' evâtisîtam na panâtiunham sukhâ utu addhaniyâ
 bhadante;
 passantu tam Sâkiyâ Koliyâ ca pacchâmmukham Rohiṇiyam
 tarantam. ||529||
 âsâya kassate khetam, bîjam âsâya vuppati,
 âsâya vâñijâ yanti samuddam dhanahârakâ.
 yâya âsâya tiṭṭhâmi, sâ me âsâ samijjhatu. ||530||
 punappunam c' eva vapanti bîjam, punappunam vassati
 devarâjâ,
 punappunam khetam kasanti kassakâ, punappunam
 dhaññam upeti raṭṭham. ||531||
 punappunam yâcanakâ caranti, punappunam dânapatî
 dadanti,
 punappunam dânapatî daditvâ punappunam saggam upenti
 ṭhânam. ||532||

527, see Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 87.—accimanto ABC, accimanto
 ("dîpasikhâvanto viya") Da Db.—bhâgirasânam A. Db: bhagî rasânam
 ti attharasâdinam bhâgî. vuttam h' etam dhammasenâpatinâ: bhâgî vâ
 bhagavâ attharasassa dhammarasassa tiâdî. mahâvîra bhâgîti ca idam pi
 dvayam sambodhanavacanam datṭhabbam. Bhâgîrathânan ti pana pâṭhe
 Bhâgîratho nâma âdirâjâ, tabbamajâtatâya Sâkiyâ Bhâgîrathâ, tesam
 Bhâgîrathânam upakârattham iti adhippâyo.—528, savanti ABC, pavanti
 Da Db (gandham vissajjenti).—phalam âsamânâ A, phalassa C, phalarasamânâ
 B, phalam âsasânâ Da, . . . âsanâ ti âsimsantâ gahitukâmâ Db.—530, kasate
 Da Db, kassate ABC.—vuppati Da Db, vapp° ABC.

vīro have sattayugam puneti yasmim kule jāyati bhūri-
pañño;
maññām' aham sakkati devadevo; tayā hi jāto muni sacca-
nāmo. ||533||
Suddhodano nāma pitā mahesino, buddhassa mātā pana
Māyanāmā
yā bodhisattam parihariya kucchinā kāyassa bhedā tidi-
vasmi modati. ||534||
sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā dibbehi kāmehi samāṅgibhūtā
sā modati kāmagaṇehi pañcahi parivāritā devagaṇehi
tehi. ||535||
buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino Aṅgīrasass' appaṭimassa
tādino,
pitu pitā mayham tuvaṃ 'si Sakka, dhammena me Gotama
ayyako 'sīti. ||536||

Kāḷudāyī therō.

Purato pacchato vāpi aparō ce na vijjati,
atīva phāsu bhavati ekassa vasato vane. ||537||
handā eko gamissāmi araṇṇam buddhavaṇṇitam
phāsum ekavīhārissa pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||538||
yogipītikaram rammaṃ mattakuṇḍjarasevitam
eko atthavasī khippam pavississāmi kānaṇam. ||539||
supupphite Sītavane sītale girikandare
gattāni pariñcitvā caṅkamissāmi ekako. ||540||
ekākiyo adutiyo ramaṇiye mahāvane
kadāham viharissāmi katakicco anāsavo. ||541||
evaṃ me kattukāmassa adhippāyo samijjhatu;
sādhayissām' aham yeva, nāṇṇo aṇṇassa kārako. ||542||
esa bandhāmi sannāham, pavississāmi kānaṇam,
ne tato nikkhamissāmi appatto āsavakkhayam. ||543||
mālute upavāyante sīte surabhigandhake
avijjam dālayissāmi nisinno nagamuddhani. ||544||
vane kusumasañchanne pabbhāre nūna sītale
vimuttisukhena sukhito ramissāmi Giribbaje. ||545||

533, dhīro BC.—maññāmahaṃ ("maññāmi aham") Dα Dδ, maññemahaṃ ABC.—534, Māyānāpasā A, Māyānāmasā B, Māyānāmāsā C, Māyānāmā yā D.—536, dhammena me D, dhammena te ABC.—538, gamissāmi Dα Dδ, bhavissāmi ABC.

so 'ham paripuṇṇasamkappo cando pannaraso yathâ
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇo, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||546||

Ekavihâriyo thero.

Anâgatam yo paṭigacca passati hitaṇ ca attham ahitaṇ ca
tam dvayam
viddesino tassa hitesino vâ randham na passanti samekkha-
mânâ. ||547||

ânâpânasatî yassa paripuṇṇâ subbhâvitâ
anupubbam paricitâ yathâ buddhena desitâ,
so 'mam lokam pabbâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||548||

odâtam vata me cittam appamânam subbhâvitam
nibbiddham paggaḥitaṇ ca sabbâ obhâsate disâ. ||549||

jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||550||
paññâ sutavinicchini, paññâ kittisilokavaddhanî,
paññâsahito naro idha api dukkhesu sukhâni vinda-
ti. ||551||

nâyam ajjatano dhammo n' acchero na pi abbhuto :
yattha jâyettha mîyetha ; tattha kiṃ viya abbhutam. ||552||
anantaram hi jâtassa jîvitâ maraṇam dhuvam ;
jâtâ jâtâ marantîdha, evamdhammâ hi pâṇino. ||553||
na h' etad atthâya matassa hoti yam jîvitattham para-
porisânam

matamhi ruṇṇam, na yaso na lokyam, na vaṇṇitam samaṇa-
brâhmaṇehi. ||554||

cakkhum sarîram upahanti roṇṇam, nihiyati vaṇṇabalam
matî ca,

ânandino tassa disâ bhavanti, hitesino nâssa sukhî
bhavanti. ||555||

tasmâ hi iccheyya kule vasante medhâvino c' eva ba-
hussute ca,

546, canne raso A, cando pannaraso C, cando pannaraso BD. Dhammap.
Atth. p. 161 : cando pannarasi ; Suttanipâta 1016 : candam yathâ pannarase.—
547, vâ deest in ABC.—554, lokyam Da Db, sokyam ABC.—555, roṇām Da,
ruṇṇam (ronṇena . . . nihiyati) Db, tena A, vaṇṇam BC.—nâssa sunda (corr. to
sukhî) A, nâvasathamhi C, nâvassa thumi B, cassa sukhî Da, hitesino mittâ
dukkhî dukkhitâ bhavanti Db.

yesaṃ hi paññāvibhavena kiccaṃ taranti nāvāya nadiṃ va
puṇṇaṃ ti. || 556 ||

Mahākappino thero.

Dandhā mayhaṃ gatī āsi, paribhūto pure ahaṃ,
bhātā ca maṃ paṇāmesi : gaccha dāni tuvaṃ gharaṃ. || 557 ||
so 'haṃ paṇāmito santo saṃghārāmassa koṭṭhake
dummano tattha aṭṭhāsiṃ sāsanaṃsiṃ apekkhava. || 558 ||
bhagavā tattha āgacchi, sīsaṃ mayhaṃ parāmasi,
bāhāya maṃ gahetvāna saṃghārāmaṃ pavesayi. || 559 ||
anukampāya me satthā pādāsi pādapuñchanīṃ :
etaṃ suddhaṃ adhiṭṭhehi ekamantaṃ svadhiṭṭhitam. || 560 ||
tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihāsiṃ sāsane rato,
samādhīṃ paṭipādesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyā. || 561 ||
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkuṃ visodhitam,
tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. || 562 ||
sahassakkhattum attānaṃ nimminivāna Panthako
nisīdi ambavane ramme yāva kālappavedanaṃ. || 563 ||
tato me satthā pāhesi dūtaṃ kālappavedakaṃ ;
paveditaṃhi kālamhi vehāsāna upasaṃkamīṃ. || 564 ||
vanditvā satthuno pāde ekamantaṃ nisīd' ahaṃ ;
nisinnaṃ maṃ viditvāna atha satthā paṭiggahi. || 565 ||
āyāgo sabbalokassa āhutaṃ paṭiggaho
puññakhettaṃ manussānaṃ paṭigaṇhittha dakkhiṇaṃ
ti. || 566 ||

Cūlapanthako thero.

Nānākulamalasampunṇo mahāukkārasambhavo
candanikaṃ va paripakkaṃ mahāgaṇḍo mahāvāṇo || 567 ||
pubbaruhirasampunṇo gūthakūpe nigālhiko
āpopaggharaṇī kāyo sadā sandati pūtikam. || 568 ||

556, vasante ABD, vasanto CDa.—tesaṃ ABC, yesaṃ D.—557-560, comp. Apadāna fol. 116 (Dr. Morris's MS.), Jātaka Att. vol. i. p. 114 seq.—557, dandhā BD, dantā AC.—558, so ahaṃ pahito santo ABC.—560, suddhaṃ AD, buddhaṃ Da, saddhaṃ BC.—563, yāva kālappavedanā, Jāt. i. l.—564, vehāsāna AC, veyāsāna B, vehāsāda Da, vehāsāna ti karane nissakkavacanaṃ, vehāsāna ti attho. dakāro padasandhikaro D.—567, nānākula° ("nānākulehi nānābhāgehi malehi") D, nānākala° ABC (nānāka° C).—568, "pe nigālhiko A, "pe nigālhiko B, "pe nigālhiko C, "pe nigālhito Da, guthakupena gālhito . . . guthakupena gālhito [sic] 'ti pi pālī vaccakupato nikkhanto 'ti attho D.

saṭṭhikaṇḍarasambandho maṃsalepanalepito
 cammakaṇcukasannaddho pūtikāyo niratthako || 569 ||
 aṭṭhisamghâtaghaṭito nhârusuttanibandhano
 nekesaṃ saṃgatibhāvā kappeti iriyāpathaṃ. || 570 ||
 dhuvappayāto maraṇassa Maccurājassa santike,
 idh' eva chaddayitvāna yena kāmamgamo naro. || 571 ||
 avijjāya nivuto kāyo, catuganthena ganthito,
 oghasaṃsidano kāyo, anusayajālamotthato, || 572 ||
 pañcanīvaraṇe yutto, vitakkena samappito,
 taṇhāmūlenānugato, mohacchadanachādito : || 573 ||
 evāyaṃ vattatī kāyo kammayantena yantito.
 sampatti ca vipatyantā, nānābhavo vipajjati. || 574 ||
 ye 'maṃ kāyaṃ mamāyanti andhabālā puthujjanā,
 vaddhenti kaṭasaṃ ghoram, ādiyanti punabbhavaṃ. || 575 ||
 ye 'maṃ kāyaṃ vivajjenti gūthalittaṃ va pannagaṃ,
 bhavamūlaṃ vamtivāna parinibbissanty anāsava 'ti. || 576 ||

Kappo thero.

Vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ vālamiganisevitaṃ
 seve senāsanam bhikkhu paṭisallānakāraṇā. || 577 ||
 saṃkārapuñjā āhatvā susānā rathiyāhi ca
 tato saṃghāṭikam katvā lūkham dhāreyya cīva-
 ram. || 578 ||
 nīcam maṇam karitvāna sapadānam kulā kulam
 piṇḍikāya care bhikkhu guttadvāro saṃvuto. || 579 ||
 lūkhena pi ca santusse, nāññam patthe rasaṃ bhaṇṇam ;
 rasesu anugiddhassa jhāne na ramatī mano. || 580 ||
 appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho pavivitto vase muni,
 asaṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi anāgārehi c' ūbhayaṃ. || 581 ||
 yathā jaḷo ca mūgo ca attānam dassaye tathā ;
 nāṭivelam pabbhāseyya saṃghamajjhamhi paṇḍito. || 582 ||
 na so upavade kañci, upaghātaṃ vivajjaye,
 saṃvuto pātimokkhasmiṃ mattaññū c' assa bhojane. || 583 ||
 suggahītanimitth' assa cittass' uppādakovidō,
 samathaṃ anuyuñjeyya kālana ca vipassanaṃ. || 584 ||

570, °saṃghāṭasamghaṭito Da Db.—577 = Milindapañha, p. 371.—578, āhitvā A, āhatvā BC, ahavā Da, āhatvā ti āharitvā Db.—580 = Milindapañha, p. 395.

viriyasâtaccasampanno yuttayogo sadā siyā,
na ca appatvā dukkhass' antaṃ vissāsam eyya paṇḍito. ||585||
evaṃ viharamānassa suddhikāmassa bhikkhuno
khīyanti āsavā sabbe nibbutiṃ cādhigacchatīti. ||586||

Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto thero.

Vijāneyya sakam attham, avalokeyyātha pāvacaṇam,
yañ c'ettha assa paṭirūpaṃ sāmāññaṃ ajjhupagatassa. ||587||
mittam idha kalyāṇam sikkhāvipulaṃ samādānam
sussūsa ca garūnam : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. ||588||
buddhesu sagāravatā dhamme apaciti yathābhūtam
saṃghe ca cittikāro : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. ||589||
ācāragocare yutto ājīvo sodhito agārayho
cittassa saṇṭhapanam : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpaṃ. ||590||
cārittam atha vārittam iriyāpathiyaṃ pasādaniyaṃ
adhicitte ca āyogo : etaṃ . . . ||591||
āraññakāni senāsanāni pantāni appasaddāni
bhajitabbāni muninā : etaṃ . . . ||592||
sīlaṃ ca bāhusaccaṃ ca dhammānam pavicayo yathābhūtam
saccānam abhisamayo : etaṃ . . . ||593||
bhāveyya aniccan ti anattasaññaṃ asubhasaññaṃ ca
lokaṃhi ca anabhiratiṃ : etaṃ . . . ||594||
bhāveyya ca bojjhaṅge iddhipādāni indriyabalāni
atthaṅgamaggam ariyaṃ : etaṃ . . . ||595||
taṇham pajaheyya muni, samūlake āsave padāleyya,
vihareyya vimutto : etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirūpan ti. ||596||

Gotamo thero.

uddānam :

Kāḷudāyī ca so thero Ekavihārī ca Kappino
Cūḷapanthako Kappo ca Upaseno ca Gotamo
satt' ime Dasake therā, gāthāyo c' ettha sattatīti.

Dasanipāto niṭṭhito.

585, na ca appatthā dukkhantam Da. Dā has appatvā, and dukkhantam corrected to dukkhassantam.—588, idha ca A, idha ve B, idheve C, idha D.—“vipulaṃ sam” D.—591, cār° atha vārittham A, c° āsa vārittam BC, cārittam. cārittam (corr. to vār°) Da, cārittan ti caritvā paripūretabbasīlam cārittan ti viratiyā akaraṇena paripūretabbasīlam Dā.—592 and 593 desunt in BC.—595, ca deest in AC.—indriyāni b° ABC.

EKĀDASANIPĀTO.

Kin tav' attho vane tātā Ujjuhāno va pāvuse.
 verambā ramaṇīyā te, paviveko hi jhāyinaṃ. ||597||
 yathā abbhāni verambo vāto nudati pāvuse,
 saññā me abhikīranti vivekaṇṇasāññatā. ||598||
 apaṇḍaro aṇḍasambhavo sīvathikāya nīketacāriko
 uppādayateva me satim sandehasmi virāganissitaṃ. ||599||
 yañ ca aññe na rakkhanti yo ca aññe na rakkhati,
 sa ve bhikkhu sukhaṃ seti kāmesu anapekkhavā. ||600||
 acchodikā puthusilā gonaṅgulamigāyutā
 ambusevālasaṇṇā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||601||
 vasitaṃ me araṇṇesu kandaṇḍaṃ guhāsu ca
 senāsanesu pantesu vālamiganisevite. ||602||
 ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu paṇiṇo
 saṃkappaṃ nābhijānāmi anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitā. ||603||
 paricīṇṇo mayā satthā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ,
 ohito garuko bhāro, bhavanetti samūhatā. ||604||
 yassa c' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayaṃ. ||605||
 nābbhinandāmi maraṇaṃ nābbhinandāmi jīvitāṃ
 kālaṃ ca paṭikaṅkhāmi nibbisaṃ bhatako yathā. ||606||
 nābbhinandāmi maraṇaṃ nābbhinandāmi jīvitāṃ
 kālaṃ ca paṭikaṅkhāmi sampajāno patissato 'ti. ||607||

Samkiccathero.

uddānaṃ :

Samkiccathero eko va katakicco anāsavo

Ekādasanipātamhi, gāthā ekādas' eva tā 'ti.

Ekādasanipāto niṭṭhito.

597, Dδ: Ujjuhāno va pāvuso ti, Ujjuhāno kira nāmako pabbato, so pana gahanasañchanno bahusondikandaro tahaṃ tahaṃ sandamānasalilo vassakāle asappāyo, tasmā Ujjuhāno vā pabbato etarahi pāvusakāle tava kimatthiyo ti attho. keci pan' ettha ujjuhāno nāma eko sakūṇo sītantasahati (read, sītap na sahati) vassakāle vanagumbe nilīno acchatiti vadanti, tesam matena ujjuhānassa viya sakūṇassa pāvusakāle ko tav' attho vane ti attho.—verambhā ABC, 'mbā Dα; Dδ: verambā ramaṇīyā te verambavātā vāyanta kin te ramaṇīyā ti yojanā. keci Verambā nāma ekā pabbataguhā pabbhāro ti vadanti.—598, verambhā ABC, verambo D ("verambavāto").—saññā Dδ, samñā Dα, paññā ABC.—599, sandehasmi AD, 'smi BC.—600, comp. Jātaka, vol. i. p. 141.—601=113, 1070.—603, comp. 646.—606 seq. = Milindapañha, p. 46.

DVÂDASANIPÂTO.

Sîlam ev' idha sikkhetha asmim loka susikkhitam,
 sîlam hi sabbasampattim upanâmeti sevitam. || 608 ||
 sîlam rakkheyya medhâvî patthayâno tayo sukhe :
 pasamsam vittilâbhañ ca pecca sagge ca modanam. || 609 ||
 silavâ hi bahû mitte saññamenâdhigacchati,
 dussîlo pana mittehi dham̐sate pâpam âcaram. || 610 ||
 vaṇṇaṇ ca akittiñ ca dussîlo labhate nara,
 vaṇṇam kittim pasamsaṇ ca sadâ labhati sîlavâ. || 611 ||
 âdi sîlam patitṭhâ ca kalyāṇānaṇ ca mâtukam
 pamukham sabbadhammānam, tasmâ sîlam visodhaye. || 612 ||
 velâ ca samvaram sîlam cittassa abhikhâsanam
 titthañ ca sabbabuddhānam, tasmâ sîlam visodhaye. || 613 ||
 sîlam balam appaṭimam, sîlam âvudham uttamam,
 sîlam âbharam setṭham, sîlam kavacam abbhutam. || 614 ||
 sîlam setu mahesakkho, sîlam gandho anuttaro,
 sîlam vilepanam setṭham yena vâti diso disam. || 615 ||
 sîlam sambalam ev' aggam, sîlam pâtheyyam uttamam,
 sîlam setṭho ativâho yena yâti diso disam. || 616 ||
 idh' eva nindam labhati peccâpâye ca dummano,
 sabbattha dummano bâlo sîlesu asamâhito. || 617 ||
 idh' eva kittim labhati pecca sagge ca summano,
 sabbattha sumano dhîro sîlesu susamâhito. || 618 ||
 sîlam eva idha aggam, paññavâ pana uttamo ;
 manussesu ca devesu sîlapaññâṇato jayan ti. || 619 ||

Sîlavatthero.

Nice kulamhi jâto 'ham daliddo appabhojano ;
 hînam kamman mamam âsi, ahosim pupphachaddako. || 620 ||
 jigucchito manussānam paribhûto ca vambhito
 nîcam manam karitvāna vandissam bahukam janam. || 621 ||

613, samvaram ABC, samvaro Dα, samvara Dβ.—abhikhâsanam ABC, abhi-
 bhâsanam (" tosanam ") Dα Dβ.—616, vâti ABC, yâti Dβ (" gacchati "), samti
 Dα.—619 = 70.

ath' addasāsiṃ sambuddhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ
 pavisantaṃ mahāviraṃ Magadhānaṃ puruttamaṃ. ||622||
 nikkhipitvāna byābhaṅgiṃ vanditūṃ upasaṃkamim;
 mam' eva anukampāya aṭṭhāsi purisuttamo. ||623||
 vanditvā satthuno pāde ekamantaṃ t̥hito tadā
 pabbajjāṃ ahaṃ āyāciṃ sabbasattānaṃ uttamaṃ. ||624||
 tato kāruṇiko satthā sabbalokānukampako
 ehi bhikkhū 'ti maṃ āha; sā me ās' upasampadā. ||625||
 so 'haṃ eko araṇṇasmiṃ viharanto atandito
 akāsiṃ satthu vacanaṃ yathā maṃ ovadī jino. ||626||
 rattiyaṃ paṭhamāṃ yāmaṃ pubbaḥatim anussariṃ,
 rattiyaṃ majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ visodhiṃ,
 rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tamokhandhaṃ padālayiṃ. ||627||
 tato ratyā vivasane suriyass' uggamaṇaṃ pati
 Indo Brahmā ca āgantvā maṃ namassimsu pañjalī : ||628||
 namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,
 yassa te āsavā khīṇā; dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mārīsa. ||629||
 tato disvāna maṃ satthā devasaṃghapurakkhataṃ
 sitaṃ pātukaritvāna imaṃ atthaṃ abhāsatha : ||630||
 tapena brahmacariyena saṃyamena damena ca
 etena brāhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ uttamaṃ ti. ||631||

Sunīto thero.

uddānaṃ :

Silavā ca Sunīto ca therā dvete mahiddhikā
 Dvādasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo catuvīsātīti.

Dvādasanipāto niṭṭhito.

623, nikkhipitvāna A, nikkhamitvāna BCD.—628=517.—vivasāno corr. to
 °ne A, vivasāne BC, vivasane D.—suriyassugg° D, suriyugg° ABC.—añjalī ABC,
 pañjalim D.—Uddāna, dveke A, deke C, dete B.

TERASANIPÂTO.

Yāhu ratṭhe samukkatṭho raṇṇo Aṅgassa paddhagu
 svājja dhammesu ukkatṭho Soṇo dukkhassa pāragu. ||632||
 pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhāvaye;
 pañcasangātigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccati. ||633||
 unnaḷassa pamattassa bāhirāsassa bhikkhuno
 sīlaṃ samādhi paññā ca pāripūriṃ na gacchati. ||634||
 yaṃ hi kiccaṃ tad apaviddhaṃ, akiccaṃ pana kayirati;
 unnaḷānaṃ pamattānaṃ tesam vaddhanti āsavā. ||635||
 yesaṃ ca susamāradhā niccaṃ kāyagatā sati,
 akiccan te na sevanti kicce sātaccakārino.
 satānaṃ sampajānānaṃ atthaṃ gacchanti āsavā. ||636||
 ujumaggamhi akkhāte gacchatha mā nivattatha;
 attanā coday' attānaṃ, nibbānaṃ abhihāraye. ||637||
 accāraddhamhi viriyamhi satthā loke anuttaro
 viṇopamaṃ karitvā me dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā. ||638||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihāsiṃ sāsane rato,
 samataṃ paṭipādesiṃ uttamattassa pattiyaṃ;
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||639||
 nekkhamme adhimuttassa pavivekaṃ ca cetaso,
 abyāpajjhādhimuttassa upādānakkhayassa ca, ||640||
 taṇhakkhayādhimuttassa asammohaṃ ca cetaso
 disvā āyatanuppādaṃ sammā cittaṃ vimuccati. ||641||

632, pathigu corr. to pathagu A, pathagu B, patthagū C, paddhagū Da Db
 ("paricārahūto pakativiseso tassa ratṭho [sic] kuṭimbiko"). Comp. Suttanipāta
 1094: na te Mārassa paddhagu.—633 (=15), cuttari A, vutari B, vuttari C,
 muttari or vuttari D.—634, bāhirāsayassa A, bāhirāya BC, bāhirāsassa Da,
 bāhirassāsa ti bāhiresu āyatanesu āsavato kamesū avitarāgassā ti attho Db.—
 635 sq. = Dhammap. 292 sq.—635, taṃ pavitṭhaṃ C, apavitṭhaṃ AB, tad
 apaviddhaṃ Da, taṃ amapaviddhaṃ Db.—637, comp. Dhammap. 379.—atihāraye
 A.—638, karitvā me D, karitvāna ABC. Comp. Mahāvagga V. 1. 15 seq.—
 639, samathaṃ AC, samataṃ BD. Comp. Mahāvagga I. 1. § 17.—640 seq. =
 Mahāvagga I. 1. § 27.—640, nikkhame ABC, nekkhamme D.

tassa sammāvimuttassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
 katassa paṭicayo n' atthi, karaṇīyaṃ na vijjati. || 642 ||
 selo yathā ekaghano vātena na samīrati,
 evaṃ rūpā rasā saddā gandhā phassā ca kevalā || 643 ||
 iṭṭhā dhammā aniṭṭhā ca na ppavedhenti tādino ;
 ṭhitam cittam visaññuttam vayañ c' assānupassatīti. || 644 ||
 Soṇo Koḷiviso thero.

uddānaṃ :

Soṇo Koḷiviso thero eko yeva mahiddhiko
 Terasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo c' ettha terasā 'ti.

Terasanipāto niṭṭhito.

CUDDASANIPÂTO.

Yadâ aham pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyam
 nâbhijânâmi samkappam anariyam dosasamhitam. || 645 ||
 ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkham pappontu pâṇino
 samkappam nâbhijânâmi imasmim dighamantare. || 646 ||
 mettañ ca abhijânâmi appamâṇam subhâvitam
 anupubbam paricitaṃ yathâ buddhena desitaṃ. || 647 ||
 sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhûtânukampako
 mettam cittañ ca bhâvemi abyâpajjharato sadâ. || 648 ||
 asamhîram asamkuppam cittaṃ âmodayâm' aham,
 brahmavihâram bhâvemi akâpurisasevitaṃ. || 649 ||
 avitakkaṃ samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
 ariyena tuṇhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. || 650 ||
 yathâpi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito,
 evam mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. || 651 ||
 anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccam sucigavesino
 vâlaggamattaṃ pâpassa abbhâmatam va khâyati. || 652 ||
 nagaram yathâ paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabâhîram,
 evam gopetha attânam, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ. || 653 ||
 nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) || 654-655 ||
 pariciṇṇo . . . (=604, 605) || 656-657 ||
 sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî;
 handâham parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhisabbadhîti. || 658 ||

Revato thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño dhure yutto dhurassaho
 mathito atibhârena samyugam nâtivattati, || 659 ||
 evam paññâya ye tittâ samuddo vârinâ yathâ
 na pare atimaññanti; ariyadhammo 'va pâṇinam. || 660 ||

646, comp. 603.—652=1001, abbhâmatam A, abbhâmuttam BC, abbhâmatam
 Da Db.—658=1017. In the commentary the Thera is called Khadiravaniya-
 revata.—659, maddito ti pi pâḷi Db.—660, va C, ca BD. Deest in A.

kâle kâlavasam pattâ bhavâbhavavasam gatâ
 narâ dukkham nigacchanti, te 'dha socanti mânava. || 661 ||
 unnatâ sukhadhammena dukkhadhammena vonatâ
 dvayena bâlâ haññanti yathâbhûtam adassino. || 662 ||
 ye ca dukkhe sukhasmiñ ca majjhe sibbanim ajjhagû,
 ðhitâ te indakhîlo va, na te unnataonatâ. || 663 ||
 na h' eva lâbhe nâlâbhe na yase na ca kittiyâ
 na nindâyaṃ pasamsâya na te dukkhe sukhamhi ca || 664 ||
 sabbattha te na lippanti udabindu va pokkhare,
 sabbattha sukhitâ vîrâ sabbattha aparâjitâ. || 665 ||
 dhammena ca alâbho yo yo ca lâbho adhammiko :
 alâbho dhammiko seyyo yañ ce lâbho adhammiko : || 666 ||
 yaso ca appabuddhinam viññûnam ayaso ca yo :
 ayaso ca seyyo viññûnam na yaso appabuddhinam. || 667 ||
 dummedhehi pasamsâ ca viññûhi garahâ ca yâ :
 garahâ 'va seyyo viññûhi yañ ce bâlappasamsanâ. || 668 ||
 sukhañ ca kâmamayikaṃ dukkhañ ca pavivekiyaṃ :
 pavivekiyaṃ dukkham seyyo yañ ce kâmamayaṃ
 sukham. || 669 ||
 jîvitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇaṃ ca yaṃ :
 maraṇam dhammikaṃ seyyo yañ ce jîve adhammikaṃ. || 670 ||
 kâmakopapahinâ ye santacittâ bhavâbhavâ
 caranti loka asitâ, n' atthi tesam piyâppiyaṃ. || 671 ||
 bhâvayitvâna bojjhaṅge indriyâni balâni ca
 pappuyya paramam santim parinibbanti anâsavâ 'ti. || 672 ||
 Godatto thero.

uddânam :

Revato c' eva Godatto therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
 Cuddasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo atthavisatîti.

Cuddasanipâto niṭṭhito.

661, te dha Dā Dô, te ca ABC.—663, sukhamhi ABC.—ajjhagû Dā, accagû
 ABC, ajjhagû and accagû (“atikkamimsu”) Dô.—667, na yaso D, na seyyo
 ABC.—668, va BC, dha A, deest D.

SOĪASANIPĀTO.

Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi sutvā dhammaṃ mahārasaṃ ;
 virāgo desito dhammo anupādāya sabbaso. ||673||
 bahūni loka citrāni asmim puthuvimaṇḍale
 mathenti maññesaṃkappaṃ subhaṃ rāgūpasamhitam. ||674||
 rajam upātaṃ vātena yathā meghe pasāmaye,
 evaṃ sammanti saṃkappā yadā paññāya passati. ||675||
 sabbe saṃkhārā aniccā 'ti yadā paññāya passati,
 atha nibbindatī dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. ||676||
 sabbe saṃkhārā dukkhā 'ti—sabbe dhammā anattā 'ti yadā
 paññāya passati,
 atha nibbindatī dukkhe : esa maggo visuddhiyā. ||677–678||
 buddhānubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo
 pahīnajātimaṇḍalo brahmacariyassa kevalī. ||679||
 oghapāso dāḥo khīlo, pabbato duppadāliyo :
 chetvā khīlā ca pāsā ca selaṃ chetvāna dubbhidam
 tiṇṇo pāraṃgato jhāyī mutto so Mārābandhanā. ||680||
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu mitte āgamma pāpake
 saṃsīdati mahoghasmim ummiyā paṭikujjito. ||681||
 anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo
 kalyāṇamitto medhāvī dukkhass' antakaro siyā. ||682||
 kālāpabbāṅgasamkāso . . . (=243, 244) ||683–684||
 nābhinandāmi . . . (=606, 607) ||685–686||
 pariciṇṇo . . . (=604) ||687||
 yassa c' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,
 so me attho anuppatto, kiṃ me sandavīhārenā 'ti. ||688||
 Aññākoṇḍañño thero.
 Manussabhūtaṃ sambuddhaṃ attadantaṃ samāhitaṃ
 iriyamānaṃ Brahmaṇasā cittaṃ upasame ratam, ||689||
 yaṃ manussā namassanti sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ
 devāpi taṃ namassanti, iti me arahato sutam, ||690||

675, upātaṃ A, upātaṃ BC. upāta = Sansk. upāta (from upa-ā-dā) ? Comp.
 the passage of the Saṃyuttaka Nikāya, quoted in the Editor's work, *Buddha,
 sein Leben, seine Lehre, seine Gemeinde*, p. 434 (p. 429 of the English translation).
 —vātena A, vāteni B, vātetiyaṃ C.—676–678 = Dhammap. 277–279.—679
 (comp. 1246), tibbanikkamo BC, tippanikkamo A.—680, duppadālayo the MSS.
 —683, annapānasamim ABC.—688, sandavīhārinā ti A, saddavīhārenā ti B,
 sandavīhārenā ti C.

sabbasamyojanâtītam vanā nibbanam āgataṃ
 kâmehi nikkhammarataṃ muttaselā va kañcanam, || 691 ||
 sa ve accantaruci nāgo Himavāvaññe siluccaye,
 sabbesaṃ nāganāmānaṃ saccanāmo anuttaro : || 692 ||
 nāgaṃ vo kittayissāmi, na hi āguṃ karoti so.
 soraccaṃ avihimsā ca pādā nāgassa te duve. || 693 ||
 sati ca sampajaññaṃ ca caraṇā nāgassa te pare.
 saddhāhattho mahānāgo, upekkhāsetadantavā. || 694 ||
 sati gīvā, siro paññā, vīmaṃsā dhammacintanā,
 dhammakucchi, samāvāso, viveko tassa vāladhi. || 695 ||
 so jhāyī assāsarato ajjhataṃ susamāhito,
 gacchaṃ samāhito nāgo, thito nāgo samāhito, || 696 ||
 sayam samāhito nāgo, nisinno pi samāhito :
 sabbattha samvuto nāgo; esā nāgassa sampadā. || 697 ||
 bhuñjati anavajjāni, sāvajjāni na bhuñjati,
 ghāsaṃ acchādanam laddhā sannidhiṃ parivajjayam, || 698 ||
 samyojanam aṇum thūlam sabbam chetvāna bandhanam,
 yena yen' eva gacchati anapekkho 'va gacchati. || 699 ||
 yathāpi udaye jātā punḍarikā pavaḍḍhati,
 nopalippati toyena sucigandham manoramaṃ : || 700 ||
 tath' eva ca loke jāto buddho loke viharati,
 nopalippati lokena toyena padumaṃ yathā. || 701 ||
 mahāgini pajjalito anāhāro pasammati
 aṅgāresu ca santesu nibbuto 'ti pavuccati. || 702 ||
 atthassāyaṃ viññāpanī upamā viññūhi desitā,
 viññissanti mahānāgā nāgaṃ nāgena desitaṃ. || 703 ||
 vītarāgo vītadoso vītamoho anāsavo
 sarīraṃ vijaham nāgo parinibbissaty anāsavo 'ti. || 704 ||

Udayī thero.

tatr' uddānam bhavati :

Koṇḍañño ca Udayī ca therā dve te mahiddhikā
 Soḷasamhi nipātamhi, gāthāyo dve ca tiṃsa cā 'ti.

Soḷasanipāto niṭṭhito.

691, nibbānam A.—692, accantaruci A, accarusi B, accaruci C.—vaññe
 A, caññe B, dhaññe C.—695, samāvāso A, samātapo B, samātāpo C.
 —698, ghāsaṃ acchādanam A, samghāsaṃ acchādanam C, ghāsaṃ acchādanam B.—
 702, santesu BC, sandhesu A.—703, viññāpanī?—

VÎSATINIPÂTO.

Yaññattham vâ dhanattham vâ ye hanâma mayam pure
 avasesam bhayam hoti, vedhanti vilapanti ca. ||705||
 tassa te n' atthi bhittattam, bhiyyo vaṇṇo pasidati;
 kasmâ na paridevesi evarûpe mahabbhaye. ||706||
 n' atthi cetasikam dukkham anapekkhassa gâmaṇi,
 atikkantâ bhayâ sabbe khîṇasamyojanassa ve. ||707||
 khîṇâya bhavanettiyâ diṭṭhe dhamme yathâtathe
 na bhayam maraṇe hoti bhâranikkhepane yathâ. ||708||
 sucinnam brahmacariyam me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
 maraṇe me bhayam n' atthi rogânam iva samkhaye. ||709||
 sucinnam brahmacariyam me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
 nirassâdâ bhavâ diṭṭhâ, visam pitvâna chaḍḍitam. ||710||
 pâragû anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo
 tuṭṭho âyukkayâ hoti mutto âghâtanâ yathâ. ||711||
 uttamam dhammatam patto sabbaloke anattiko
 âdittâ va gharâ mutto maraṇasmim na socati. ||712||
 yad atthi saṃgatam kiñci bhavo ca yattha labbhati,
 sabbam anissaram etam, iti vuttam mahesinâ. ||713||
 yo tam tathâ pajânâti yathâ buddhena desitam,
 na gaṇhati bhavam kiñci sutattam va ayogulam. ||714||
 na me hoti ahosin ti, bhavissan ti na hoti me;
 samkhârâ vibhavissanti : tattha kâ paridevanâ. ||715||
 suddham dhammasamuppâdam suddham samkhârasantatim
 passantassa yathâbhûtam na bhayam hoti gâmaṇi. ||716||
 tinakatthasamam lokam yadâ paññâya passati
 mamattam so asamvindam n' atthi me 'ti na socati. ||717||

705, yaññ° AB, haññ° C.—hanâma mayam A, harâmamaram B, harâma
 mayam C.—avasesanam?—710, pitvâna AC, bhitvâ va B.—713, samkhatam?—
 The metre is correct if we read: bhavo vâ yattha l°.—anissaram AC, anissayam
 B.—714, kañci?—717, mamattam A, pamattam B, pamattam C.

ukkaṇṭhâmi sarîrena, bhaven' amhi anatt'hiko,
 so 'yaṃ bhijjissati kâyo añño ca na bhavissati. ||718||
 yaṃ vo kiccaṃ sarîrena taṃ karoṭha yad' icchatha;
 na me tappaccayâ tattha doso pemaṃ ca hehiti. ||719||
 tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsaṇaṃ
 satthâni nikkhipitvâna mâṇavâ etad abravuṃ: ||720||
 kiṃ bhaddante kâritvâna, ko vâ âcariyo tava,
 kassa sâsanam âgamaṃ labbhate taṃ asokaṭâ. ||721||
 sabbaññû sabbadassâvi jino âcariyo mama
 mahâkâruṇiko satthâ sabbalokatikicchako. ||722||
 tenâyaṃ desito dhammo khayagâmi anuttaro,
 tassa sâsanam âgamaṃ labbhate taṃ asokaṭâ. ||723||
 sutvâna corâ isino subhâsitaṃ nikkhippa satthâni ca
 âvudhâni ca
 tamhâ ca kammâ viramimsu eke, eke ca pabbajjam aroca-
 yimsu. ||724||
 te pabbajitvâ sugatassa sâsane bhâvetvâ bojjhaṅgabalâni
 paṇḍitâ
 udaggacittâ sumanâ katindriyâ phusimsu nibbânapadaṃ
 asaṃkhatan ti. ||725||

Adhimutto thero.

Samaṇassa ahû cintâ Pârâpariyassa bhikkhuno
 ekakassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ||726||
 kiṃ ânupubbaṃ puriso kiṃ vataṃ kiṃ samâcâraṃ
 attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭṭhaye. ||727||
 indriyâni manussânaṃ hitâya ahitâya ca:
 arakkhitâni ahitâya rakkhitâni hitâya ca. ||728||
 indriyân' eva sâraṃ indriyâni ca gopayaṃ
 attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭṭhaye. ||729||
 cakkhundriyaṇ ce rūpesu gacchantam anivârayaṃ
 anâdinavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ||730||
 sotindriyaṇ ca saddesu gacchantam anivârayaṃ
 anâdinavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ||731||

718, ukkaṇḍâmi A, ukkaṇṭhâ me B, ukkaṭṭhâ me C.—719, ca hehiti A, va
 soḥiti B, va socatīti C.—721, labbhate taṃ A, 'ye taṃ C, 'te yaṃ B.—723,
 labbhato (corr. to labbhate) taṃ A, 'ye taṃ BC.—727, ânupubba BC.—kaṃ
 samâcâraṃ?—kañci?—729, kañci?—730, cakkh^c ca?

anissaraṇadassāvī gandhe ce paṭisevati,
 na so muccati dukkhambhā gandhesu adhimucchito. ||732||
 ambilamadhuraggañ ca tittakaggam anussaraṃ
 rasataṇhāya gadhito hadayaṃ nāvabujjhati. ||733||
 subhāny appaṭikūlāni phoṭṭhabbāni anussaraṃ
 ratto rāgādhikaraṇaṃ vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||734||
 manañ c' etehi dhammehi yo na sakkoti rakkhituṃ,
 tato naṃ dukkham anveti sabbe' etehi pañcahi. ||735||
 pubbalohitasampunṇaṃ bahussa kuṇapassa ca
 naravīrakataṃ vagguṃ samuggaṃ iva cittitaṃ ||736||
 kaṭukaṃ madhurassādaṃ piyanibandhanaṃ dukhaṃ
 khuraṃ va madhunālittaṃ ullittaṃ nāvabujjhati. ||737||
 itthirūpe itthirase phoṭṭhabbe pi ca itthiyā
 itthigandhesu sāratto vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||738||
 itthiśotāni sabbāni sandanti pañcapañcasu ;
 tesāṃ āvaraṇaṃ kātuṃ yo sakkoti viriyavā, ||739||
 so atthavā, so dhammaṭṭho, so dakkho, so vicakkhaṇo,
 kareyya ramamāno hi kiccaṃ dhammatthasamphitaṃ. ||740||
 atho sīdati saññuttaṃ vajje kiccaṃ niratthakaṃ,
 na taṃ kiccaṃ ti maññitvā appamatto vicakkhaṇo. ||741||
 yañ ca atthena saññuttaṃ yā ca dhammagatā rati
 taṃ samādhāya vattetha, sa hi ve uttamā rati. ||742||
 uccāvaceh' upāyehi paresam abhijigīsāti
 hantvā vadhitvā atha socayitvā ālopati sāhasā yo pare-
 sam, ||743||
 tacchanto āpiyā āpiṃ nihanti balavā yathā :
 indriyān' indriyeh' eva nihanti kusalā tathā. ||744||
 saddhaṃ viriyaṃ samādhiñ ca satipaṇṇāñ ca bhāvayaṃ
 pañca pañcahi hantvāna anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo. ||745||
 so atthavā so dhammaṭṭho katvā vākyānusāsaniṃ
 sabbena sabbaṃ buddhassa, so naro sukhaṃ edhatīti. ||746||
 Pārāpariyo thero.
 Cirarattaṃ vatātāpī dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
 samaṃ cittassa nālatthaṃ pucchāṃ samānabrāhmaṇe : ||747||

732, adhimucchito A, °muccito C, °puñceto B. — 733, ammilamadh° (corrected to amb°) A, ampilam madh° B, ambilam madh° C. — 736, naravir° AB, naravir° C. — 737, katakaṃ AC, kaṭukaṃ B. — 740, attavā C. — 741, adho C. — sidatisaññuttaṃ B. atthosīdanasaññuttaṃ ? adhosiḍanasaññuttaṃ ? — maññitvā A, saññatvā B, samñatvā C. — 743, ābhijigīsati A, abhijisati B, abhivattati C. — 744, kusalo ? — 745, satip paññāñ ca ?

ko so pâramgato loka, ko patto amatogadham,
 kassa dhammam paṭicchāmi paramatthavijānaṇaṃ. ||748||
 antovaṇkagato āsiṃ maccho va ghasam āmisam,
 baddho Mahindapāsena Vepacīyāsu yathā. ||749||
 añcāmi naṃ na muñcāmi asmā sokapariddavā.
 ko me bandham muñcam loka sambodhim vedayissati. ||750||
 samaṇam brāhmaṇam vā kam ādisantaṃ pabhaṅgunaṃ,
 kassa dhammam paṭicchāmi jarāmaccupavāhanaṃ. ||751||
 vicikicchākaṅkhāgathitaṃ sārāmbhabalasaññutaṃ
 kodhappattamanatthaddham abhijappapadāraṇaṃ ||752||
 taṇhādhanusamuṭṭhānaṃ dve ca pannarasāyutaṃ
 passa orasikaṃ bālaṃ bhettvāna yadi tṭhati. ||753||
 anuḍḍhiṇaṃ appahānaṃ saṃkappasarattejitaṃ
 tena viddho pavedhāmi pattaṃ va māluteritaṃ. ||754||
 ajjhataṃ me samuṭṭhāya khippaṃ paccati māmakam,
 chaphassāyatani kāyo yattha sarati sabbadā. ||755||
 taṃ na passāmi tekicchaṃ yo me taṃ sallam uddhare
 nānārajjena satthena nāññena vicikicchitaṃ. ||756||
 ko me asattho avaro sallam abbhantarāpassayaṃ
 ahimsaṃ sabbagattāni sallam me uddharissati. ||757||
 dhammappati hi so seṭṭho visadosapavāhako
 gambhīre patitassa me thalaṃ pāṇi va dassaye. ||758||
 rahade 'ham asmi ogāḷho ahāriyaraajamantike
 māyāussuyyasārambhathīnamiddhamapattḥate. ||759||
 uddhaccameghathanitaṃ saṃyojanavalāhakaṃ
 vāhā vahanti kuḍḍiṭṭhiṃ saṃkappā rāganissitā. ||760||
 savanti sabbadhi sotā, latā ubbhijja tiṭṭhati:
 te sote ko nivāreyya, taṃ lataṃ ko hi checchati. ||761||

749, The reading antovaṇk° may be defended; it seems more probable, however, that we should correct andho vaṇkagato; comp. 557, where AC read dantā instead of dandhā.—āsi ABC; read, āsiṃ.—Read, asuro.—750, añcāmi B, añcāmi A, aññāmi C.—muñcāmi?—752, °gandhitam A, °gadhitam BC.—°manatt° C.—kodhappattam manatthaddham?—abhidhammapadāraṇam C. The first member of this compound is perhaps abhijjhā.—753, orasikaṃ bālaṃ A, odasikaṃ bālaṃ C, odikaṃ bālaṃ B.—tṭhati A, tṭhati C, tiṭṭhati B, which may be the correct reading.—754, °paratejitaṃ A, °ssaratejitaṃ BC.—maluteritaṃ?—755, paccati A, pacceti B, pecceti C.—757, avaro A, varā BC.—abbhamntārā passayaṃ A, abbhantārā passam B, appantarā passam C.—758, dhammappatti A, dhammampatti BC.—visadosapavāhako A, visatesampav° B, visaretosampav° C.—pāṇi ca A, pāṇi va B, pāṇi va C.—759, ahāriya° A, ahāriya° BC.—°apattḥate A, °apathaye B, °apattḥare C.—760, vāhā A, vāhā BC.—761, ubbhijja ABC.—chijjati A, chijjeti B, chejjati C.

velam karotha bhaddante sotānaṃ sannivāraṇaṃ,
 mā te manomayo soto rukkhama va sahasā lue. ||762||
 evaṃ me bhayaajātassa apārā pāraṃ esato
 tāno paññāvudho satthā isisamghanisevito ||763||
 sopānaṃ sukataṃ suddhaṃ dhammasāramayaṃ dāhaṃ
 pādāsi vuyhamānassa mā bhāyīti ca m' abravī. ||764||
 satipaṭṭhānapāsādaṃ āruya paccavekkhisam
 yaṃ taṃ pubbe amaṇṇissaṃ sakkāyābhiraṃ pajam. ||765||
 yadā ca maggaṃ addakkhiṃ nāvāya abhirūhanaṃ
 anadhiṭṭhāya attānaṃ titthaṃ addakkhiṃ uttamaṃ. ||766||
 sallaṃ attasamuṭṭhānaṃ bhavanettipabhāvitam
 etesaṃ appavattāya desesi maggaṃ uttamaṃ. ||767||
 dīgharattānusaṃyitaṃ cirarattapattitṭhitaṃ
 buddho me pānudi gandhaṃ visadosapavāhana 'ti. ||768||

Telakāni therō.

Passa cittakataṃ bimbam arukāyaṃ samussitaṃ
 āturaṃ bahusaṃkappaṃ, yassa n' atthi dhuvam ṭhiti. ||769||
 passa cittakataṃ rūpaṃ maṇiṇā kuṇḍalena ca
 atṭhitacena onaddhaṃ saha vatthehi sobhati. ||770||
 alattakakataṃ pāpā mukhaṃ cuṇṇakamakkhitaṃ,
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||771||
 atṭhāpadakataṃ kesā, nettā añjanaṃ makkhitaṃ,
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||772||
 añjaṇi 'va navā cittaṃ pūtikāyo alaṃkato
 alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino. ||773||
 odahi migavo pāsāṃ, nāsādā vākuraṃ migo;
 bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāma kandante migabandhake. ||774||
 chinnā pāsā migavassa, nāsādā vākuraṃ migo;
 bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāma socante migaluddhake. ||775||
 passāmi loke sadhane manusse, laddhāna vittaṃ na dadanti
 mohā;

762, bhaddari BC.—mā vo?—764, pāpaṃ AB, pānaṃ C,—sundam corr. to
 suddham A, saddham B, saddam C.—768, dīgharassaṃ anussaritaṃ BC.—769
 = Dhammap. 147; comp. the Raṭṭhapālasuttanta (Majjhima Nikāya).—771,
 Instead of pāpā read pādā, which is the reading of v. 459 and of the Raṭṭhapāla
 Sutta (Turnour's MS.).—773, añjaṇi va nivā (corr. to navā) A, añjaṇi (ni B) va
 namvā BC, añjaṇi va navā Raṭṭhapāla Sutta.—774, nāsādā vākuraṃ ABC,
 nāsādā cākuraṃ Raṭṭh. S.—775, nāsataṃ vākkhuraṃ (kh is expunged) A, nāsādā
 vākuraṃ BC.

luddhâ dhanam sannicayam karonti bhiyyo ca kâme abhi-
 patthayanti. ||776||
 râjâ pasayha ppathaviṃ vijetvâ sasâgarantam mahim
 âvasanto
 oram samuddassa atittarûpo pâram samuddassa pi pattha-
 yetha. ||777||
 râjâ ca aññe ca bahû manussâ avitatanhâ maraṇam upenti,
 ûnâ va hutvâna jahanti deham, kâmehi lokamhi na h' atthi
 titti. ||778||
 kandanti nam ñâti pakiriya kese, aho vatâ no amarâ 'ti
 câhu ;
 vatthena nam pârutam nîharitvâ citam samodhâya tato
 dahanti. ||779||
 so dayhati sûlehi tujjamâno ekena vatthena pahâya bhoge ;
 na miyyamânassa bhavanti tâṇâ ñâti ca mittâ athavâ
 sahâyâ. ||780||
 dâyâdakâ tassa dhanam haranti, satto pana gacchati
 yenakammam ;
 na miyyamânam dhanam anveti kiñci puttâ ca dârâ ca
 dhanam ca rattham. ||781||
 na dîgham âyum labhate dhanena na câpi vittena jaram
 vihanti ;
 appaṇ hi nam jîvitam âhu dhîrâ asassatam vippariṇâma-
 dhammam. ||782||
 addhâ daliddâ ca phusanti phassam, bâlo ca dhîro ca tath'
 eva phuttho :
 bâlo hi bâlyâ vadhito va seti, dhîro ca na vedhati phassa-
 phuttho. ||783||
 tasmâ hi paññâ 'va dhanena seyyo yâya vosânam idhâdhi-
 gacchati,
 abyositatthâ hi bhavâbhavesu pâpâni kammâni karonti
 mohâ. ||784||

776, luddhâ dhanam A, laddhâ ca nam BC.—ca Ratth. S., va corrected to dha
 A, va BC.—777, pi Ratth. S. ; deest in ABC.—780, etena gattena A, et' vatthena
 BC, ekena vattheti Ratth. S.—782, hi nam ABC, hidam Ratth. S.—783, vadhito
 va Ratth. S., ca tthito va BC, va tthito va corr. to dha tthito dha A.—784, abyosi-
 tatthâ ABC, ahotasittâ R. S.

upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokam saṃsāram āpajja param-
 parāya,
 tass' appapañño abhisaddahanto upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca
 lokam. ||785||
 coro yathā sandhimukhe gahito sakammunā haññati pāpa-
 dhammo,
 evaṃ pajā pecca paramhi loke sakammunā haññati pāpa-
 dhammo. ||786||
 kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā virūparūpena mathenti
 cittam;
 ādinavaṃ kāmagaṇesu disvā tasmā ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi
 rāja. ||787||
 dumapphalānīva patanti māṇavā daharā ca vuḍḍhā ca
 sarīrabhedā;
 etam pi disvā pabbajito 'mhi rāja; apaṇṇakam sāmaññam
 eva seyyo. ||788||
 saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito upeto jinasāsane,
 avajjā mayhaṃ pabbajjā, anaṇo bhuñjāmi bhojanam. ||789||
 kāme ādittato disvā jātārūpāni satthato
 gabbhe vokkantito dukkhaṃ nirayesu mahabbhayaṃ: ||790||
 etam ādinavaṃ disvā saṃvegaṃ alabhiṃ tadā;
 so 'haṃ viddho tadā santo sampatto āsavakkhayaṃ. ||791||
 paricīṇṇo . . . (=604) ||792||
 yass' atthāya pabbajito . . . (see 605) . . . sabbasaṃ-
 yojanakkhayo 'ti. ||793||

Ratthapālo thero.

Rūpam disvā sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto;
 sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||794||
 tassa vaddhanti vedanā anekā rūpasambhavā,
 abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam ass' ūpahaññati;
 evam ācinato dukkhaṃ ārā nibbāna vuccati. ||795||
 saddam sutvā sati muṭṭhā . . . (=794, 795; instead of
 rūpasambhavā read saddasambhavā.) ||796-797||
 gandhaṃ ghatvā . . . (gandhasambhavā) ||798-799||
 rasaṃ bhotvā . . . (rasasambhavā) ||800-801||

785, pamparāyi R. S.—786 (end of the second line), pāpadhammo AB, R. S.;
 *mmā C.—789, avañchā A, avajjā BC.—790, satthato A, pattato BC.—794,
 comp. 98.

phassaṃ phussa . . . (phassasambhavā) || 802-803 ||
 dhammaṃ ñatvā . . . (dhammasambhavā) || 804-805 ||
 na so rajjati rūpesu ; rūpaṃ disvā patissato
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. || 806 ||
 yathāssa passato rūpaṃ sevato vāpi vedanaṃ
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratī sato ;
 evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbāna vuccati. || 807 ||
 na so rajjati saddesu ; saddaṃ sutvā patissato (. . . gandhesu
 gandhaṃ ghatvā . . . rasesu rasaṃ bhotvā . . .
 phassesu phassaṃ phussa . . . dhammesu dhammaṃ
 ñatvā patissato)
 virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. || 808, 810, 812,
 814, 816 ||
 yathāssa suṇato saddaṃ (ghāyato gandhaṃ, sāyato rasaṃ,
 phusato phassaṃ, vijānato dhammaṃ) sevato vāpi
 vedanaṃ
 khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratī sato ;
 evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbāna vuccati. || 809,
 811, 813, 815, 817 ||

Māluṅkyaputto thero.

Paripunṇakāyo suruci sujāto cārudassano
 suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si bhagavā, susukkadāṭho 'si viriyavā. || 818 ||
 narassa hi sujātassa ye bhavanti viyañjanā
 sabbe te tava kāyasmaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇā. || 819 ||
 pasannanetto sumukho brahā uju patāpavā
 majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa ādicco va virocasi. || 820 ||
 kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco :
 kin te samaṇabhāvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino. || 821 ||
 rājā arahasi bhavitum cakkavattirathesabho
 cāturato vijitāvī Jambusaṇḍassa issaro. || 822 ||
 khattiyā bhojarājāno anuyantā bhavanti te ;
 rājābhirājā manujindo rajjaṃ kārehi Gotama. || 823 ||

802, phusaṃ A, phussā B, phusso C.—814, phusaṃ A, phusa C, pussa B.—
 818 seq., comp. the Selasutta (Sutta Nipāta).—819, sabbaṃ te A.—820, brahmā
 AB, brahā corrected to brahmā C.—822, Jambusaṇḍassa AB, Jambusaṇḍassa C.
 The Suttanipāta MSS. have both readings ; Dr. Morris's MS. of the Apadāna
 (fol. cī' and ñi) reads Jambusaṇḍa. Comp. Childers s. v. saṇḍo.—823, bhogā
 rājāno A, bhojar° BC, bhojar° and rājar° the Suttanipāta MSS.—rājābhirājā
 A and the Suttanipāta MSS., rājādh° BC.

rājāham asmi Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammarājā anuttaro,
dhammena cakkam vattemi cakkam appativattiyam. ||824||
sambuddho paṭijānāsi iti Selo brāhmaṇo dhammarājā
anuttaro,

dhammena cakkam vattemi iti bhāsasi Gotama. ||825||
ko nu senāpatī bhoto sāvako satthur anvayo,
ko imam anuvatteti dhammacakkam pavattitam. ||826||
mayā pavattitam cakkam Selā 'ti bhagavā dhammacakkam
anuttaram

Sāriputto 'nuvatteti anujāto tathāgatam. ||827||
abhiññeyyam abhiññātam, bhāvetabbāñ ca bhāvitam,
pahātabbam pahīnam me, tasmā buddho 'smi brāh-
maṇa. ||828||

vinayassu mayi kaṅkham. adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa.
dullabham dassanam hoti sambuddhānam abhiñhaso. ||829||
yesam ve dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiñhaso,
so 'ham brāhmaṇa buddho 'smi sallakatto anuttaro. ||830||

Brahmabhūto atitulo Mārasenappamaddano
sabbāmitte vasikatvā modāmi akutobhayo. ||831||
idam bhonto nisāmetha yathā bhāsati cakkhumā
sallakatto mahāvīro, sīho va nadatī vane. ||832||

Brahmabhūtam atitulam Mārasenappamaddanam
ko disvā na ppassideyya api kaṇhābhijātiko. ||833||
yo mam icchati anvetu yo vā n' icchati gacchatu :
idhāham pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. ||834||

etañ ce ruccatī bhoto sammāsambuddhasāsanam,
mayam pi pabbajissāma varapaññassa santike. ||835||
brāhmaṇā tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā :

brahmacariyam carissāma bhagavā tava santike. ||836||
svākkhātam brahmacariyam Selā 'ti bhagavā sandiṭṭhikam
akālikam

yattha amoghā pabbajjā appamattassa sikkhato. ||837||

824, comp. Miṇḍapañha, p. 183.—825, After Selo A inserts ca, BC va. Neither the one nor the other is found in the Suttanipāta.—bhāsati ABC, bhāsati and bhāsasi the Suttanip. MSS.—829, adhimuccassa A, 'ssu AC. The correct reading, adhimuccassu, is found in the Suttanipāta MSS.—831, sabbāmitte ABC, sabbāmitte Suttanip.—836, yācanti? comp. v. 841.

yan taṃ saraṇaṃ āgamaṃ ito aṭṭhami cakkhuma,
 sattarattena bhagavā dant' amha tava sāsane. ||838||
 tuvaṃ buddho, tuvaṃ satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibhū muni,
 tuvaṃ anusaye chetvā tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ pajam. ||839||
 upadhī te samatikkantā, āsavā te padālītā,
 sīho va anupādāno pahinabhayaḥheravo. ||840||
 bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā;
 pāde vīra pasārehi, nāgā vandantu satthuno 'ti. ||841||

Selo thero.

Yā taṃ me hatthigīvāya sukhumaṃ vatthā padhāritā,
 sālīnaṃ odano bhutto sucimamsūpasecano, ||842||
 so 'jja bhaddo sātātiko uñchāpattāgate rato
 jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||843||
 pamsukūlī sātātiko uñchāpattāgate rato
 jhāyati anupādāno putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||844||
 piṇḍapātī sātātiko — pa — tecīvarī sātātiko — pa — sapa-
 dānacārī s° — pa — ekāsani s° — pa — pattapiṇḍi
 s° — pa — khalupacchābhaddhī s° — pa — āraññiko s°
 — pa — rukkhamūliko s° — pa — abbhokāsī s°
 — pa — sosāniko s° — pa — yathāsanthatiko s°
 — pa — nesajjiko s° — pa — appiccho s° — pa —
 santutṭho s° — pa — pavivitto s° — pa — asaṃsatṭho s°
 — pa — āradhaviyā sātātiko — pa — ||845-861||

hitvā satapalaṃ kamsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarājikaṃ
 aggahimā mattikāpattā, idaṃ dutiyābhisecanaṃ. ||862||
 uce maṇḍalipākāre dāhamattālakotṭhake
 rakkhito khaggahatthehi uttasāṃ viharimā pure. ||863||
 so 'jja bhaddo anutrāsī pahinabhayaḥheravo
 jhāyati vanam ogayhaṃ putto Godhāya Bhaddiyo. ||864||
 silakkhandhe patitṭhāya satimā paññañ ca bhāvayaṃ
 pāpuṇimā anupubbena sabbasaṃyojanakkhayaṃ ti. ||865||

Bhaddiyo Kālīgoddhāya putto.

Gacchaṃ vadesi samaṇa ṭhito 'mhi mamañ ca brūsi ṭhitam
 aṭṭhito 'ti;

838, ti corr. to taṃ A, taṃ B. ti C.—āgamaṃ?—aṭṭhami A, athami B,
 aṭṭhāmi C.—amhi AB, ampi C, amha Suttanip.—841, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—842,
 vatthā padhāritā A, vatthadhāritā C, vattā me dhāritā B. v° pathāritā
 (= patthāritā)?—862 = 97.—865, satip° ABC.

pucchāmi taṃ samaṇa etam atthaṃ: kasmā ñhito tvam
aham atthito 'mhi. ||866||

ñhito ahaṃ Aṅgulimāla sabbadā sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya
daṇḍaṃ,

tvañ ca pāṇesu asaññato 'si, tasmā ñhito 'haṃ tuvaṃ atthito
'si. ||867||

cirassaṃ vata me mahito mahesi mahāvaṇaṃ samaṇo
paccupādi;

so 'haṃ cajissāmi sahaṣṣapāpaṃ sutvāna gāthaṃ tava
dhammayuttaṃ. ||868||

itv eva coro asim āvudhañ ca sobbhe papāte narake anvakāsi,
avandi coro sugatassa pāde, tatth' eva pabbajjam ayāci
buddhaṃ. ||869||

buddho ca kho kārūṇiko mahesi yo satthā lokassa sadeva-
kassa

tam ehi bhikkhū 'ti tadā avoca; es' eva tassa ahu bhikkhu-
bhāvo. ||870||

yo pubbe pamajjitvāna pacchā so na ppamajjati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||871||

yassa pāpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ kusalena pithīyati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||872||

yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā. ||873||

disā hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantu, disā hi me yuñjantu
buddhasāsane,

disā hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evādapayanti
santo. ||874||

disā hi me khantivādānaṃ avirodhappasaṃsināṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ kâlana tañ ca anuvidhīyantu. ||875||

na hi jātu so mamaṃ himse aññaṃ vā pana kañcināṃ,
pappuyya paramaṃ santaṃ rakkheyya tasathāvare. ||876||

868, mahāvaṇaṃ C.—paccupādi AB, mace° C.—sahaṣṣaṃ pāpaṃ BC.—869, itv eva A, icc eva BC.—narake anvakāsi (°kārī B) AB, narakandhakāre C.—871-872 = Dhammap. 172-173.—The first words of v. 871 have been corrected in C: yo ca pubbe pamajjitvā. This is metrically more correct than the original reading of the MSS., and so this stanza is read both in the Dhammapada and in the Aṅgulimāla Suttanta (Majjhima Nikāya).—872 deest in A.—874, yuñjantu A, yuñjanta B, yuñjatu C.—evādapayanti A, evāramayanti BC. The Aṅg. Suttanta (Turnour's MS.) has, ye dhamme me vādapayanti.—876, kañcināṃ Aṅg. S., kiñcināṃ ABC.

udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikā, usukārā namayanti tejanaṃ,
dāruṃ namayanti tacchakā, attānaṃ damayanti paṇḍitā.

|| 877 ||

daṇḍeṇ eke damayanti aṅkusehi kasāhi ca ;

adaṇḍeṇa asatthena ahaṃ danto 'mhi tādinā. || 878 ||

Ahimsako 'ti me nāmaṃ himsakassa pure sato ;

ajjāhaṃ saccaṇāmo 'mhi, na naṃ himsāmi kañcināṃ. || 879 ||

coro ahaṃ pure āsiṃ Aṅgulimālo 'ti vissuto,

vuyhamāno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamaṃ. || 880 ||

lohitapāṇi pure āsiṃ Aṅgulimālo 'ti vissuto ;

saraṇāgamaṇaṃ passa ; bhavanetti samûhatā. || 881 ||

tādisaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bahuṃ duggatigāmināṃ

phuṭṭho kammavipākena anaṇo bhuñjāmi bhojanaṃ. || 882 ||

pamādam anuyuñjanti bālā dummedhino janā,

appamādaṇ ca medhāvi dhaṇaṃ seṭṭhaṃ va rakkhati. || 883 ||

mā pamādam anuyuñjetha mā kāmatarisanthavaṃ,

appamatto hi jhāyanto pappoti paramaṃ sukhaṃ. || 884 ||

svāgataṃ nāpagataṃ, n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;

saṃvibhatesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upāgamaṃ. || 885 ||

svāgataṃ nāpagataṃ n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;

tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. || 886 ||

araññe rukkhamaññe vā pabbatesu guhāsu vā

tattha tatth' eva aṭṭhāsiṃ ubbiggamanaso tadā. || 887 ||

sukhaṃ sayāmi ṭhāyāmi, sukhaṃ kappemi jīvitam

ahatthapāso Mārassa : aho satthānukampito. || 888 ||

brahmajacco pure āsiṃ, udicco ubhato ahuṃ,

so 'jja putto sugatassa dhammarājassa satthuno, || 889 ||

vitataṇho anādāno guttadvāro susaṃvuto ;

aghamūlaṃ vāmitvāna patto me āsavakkhaya. || 890 ||

paricippaṃ mayā satthā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ,

ohito garuko bhāro, bhavanetti samûhatā 'ti. || 891 ||

Aṅgulimālo thero.

877, see 19, Dhammap. 80.—879, kiñcināṃ ABC, kañcināṃ Aṅg. S.—883 sq. = Dhammap. 26 sq.—884, vipulaṃ sukhaṃ Dhammap., Aṅg. S.—885, comp. 9. —nāgataṃ A, nāpagataṃ B, nāvagataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., netam ABC.—savibh° ABC, paṭihantesu Aṅg. S.—886, nāpagataṃ A, nāgataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., netam ABC.—888, satthānukampito AC, °anukappito B. aho satthānukampako ?—889, ahu the MSS.—890, vadhitvāna ABC. Comp. v. 116, 576.

Pahāya mātāpitaro bhaginīñātibhātaro
 pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||892||
 sameto naccagītehi sammatāḷappabodhano
 na tena suddhim ajjhagamā Mārassa visaye rato. ||893||
 etañ ca samatikkamma rato buddhassa sāsane
 sabboghaṃ samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||894||
 rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā
 ete ca samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhāyati. ||895||
 piṇḍapātapapaṭikkanto eko adutiyo muni
 esati pamsukūlāni Anuruddho anāsavo. ||896||
 vicini aggahī dhovi rajayī dhārayī muni
 pamsukūlāni matimā Anuruddho anāsavo. ||897||
 mahiccho ca asantutṭho saṃsatṭho yo ca uddhato,
 tassa dhammā ime honti pāpakā saṃkilesikā. ||898||
 sato ca hoti appiccho santutṭho avighātavā
 pavivekarato vitto niccam āradhaviṛiyo : ||899||
 tassa dhammā ime honti kusalā bodhipakkhikā
 anāsavo ca so hoti, iti vuttaṃ mahesinā. ||900||
 mama saṃkappam aññāya satthā loke anuttaro
 manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṃkami. ||901||
 yadā me ahu saṃkappo tato uttari desayi,
 nippapañcarato buddho nippapañcam adesayi. ||902||
 tassāhaṃ dhammam aññāya vihāsim sāsane rato ;
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||903||
 pañcapaññāsa vassāni yato nesajjiko ahaṃ,
 pañcaviṣati vassāni yato middhaṃ samūhatam. ||904||
 nāhu assāsapassāso tṭhitacittassa tādino ;
 anejo santim ārabha cakkhumā parinibbuto. ||905||
 asallīnena cittena vedanaṃ ajjhavāsaya ;
 pajjotasseva nibbānaṃ vimokkho cetaso ahū. ||906||
 ete pacchimakā dāni munino phassapañcamā ;
 nāññe dhammā bhavissanti sambuddhe parinibbute. ||907||
 n' atthi dāni punāvāso devakāyasmi jālini ;
 vikkhīno jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||908||

892 seqq. va A, ca BC.—893, ajcagida corr. to 'agā A, ajjhamāgamā BC.—
 899, vitto A, citto BC.—902, yadā A, sadā BC. yathā?—905–606 = Mahā-
 parinibbāna Sutta p. 62. ed. Childers.—908, panāvāso C.—jālani C.

yassa muhutte saḥassadâ loko saṃvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasî iddhiguṇe cutûpapâte kâle passati devatâ sa bhi-
kkhu. ||909||

annabhâro pure âsiṃ daḷiddo ghâsahârako,
samaṇaṃ paṭipâdesiṃ upariṭṭhaṃ yasassinam. ||910||
so 'mhi Sakyakule jâto, Anuruddho 'ti maṃ vidû,
upeto naccagîtehi sammatâḷappabodhano. ||911||
ath' addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ satthâraṃ akutobhayaṃ,
tasmiṃ cittaṃ pasâdetvâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||912||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure,
Tâvatimsesu devesu atṭhâsiṃ Sakka-jâtiyâ. ||913||
sattakkhattuṃ manussindo ahaṃ rajjam akârayiṃ
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusaṇḍassa issaro,
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena anusâsayiṃ. ||914||
ito satta ito satta saṃsârâni catuddasa
nivâsaṃ abhijânissaṃ devaloke t̥hito tadâ. ||915||
pañcaṅgike samâdhimhi sante ekodibhâvite
paṭippassaddhiladdh' amhi, dibbacakkhuṃ visujji me. ||916||
cutûpapâtam jânâmi sattânaṃ âgatiṃ gatiṃ
itthabhâvaññathâbhâvaṃ jhâne pañcaṅgike t̥hito. ||917||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ — pa — samûhatâ. ||918||
Vajjinaṃ Veluvagâme ahaṃ jîvitasamkhaṃ
hetṭhato velugumbasmiṃ nibbâyissaṃ anâsavo 'ti. ||919||

Anuruddho thero.

Samaṇassa ahû cintâ pupphitamhi mahâvane
ekaggassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino : ||920||
aññathâ lokanâthamhi tiṭṭhante purisuttame
iriyam âsi bhikkhûnaṃ, aññathâ dâni dissate. ||921||
sîtavâtaparittânaṃ, hirikopînachâdanam,
mattatṭhiyaṃ abhuñjimsu santutṭhâ itarîtare. ||922||
paṇitaṃ yadi vâ lûkham appaṃ vâ yadi vâ bahuṃ
yâpanatthaṃ abhuñjimsu agiddhâ nâdhimucchitâ. ||923||

909 (= 1181), muhuttana ABC.—°gunacutup° A, °guṇe catûp° A, °guṇe catup° C.—vassati C.—bhikkhuno ABC.—910, paṭipâdesi the MSS.—upariṭṭhaṃ A, upadhiṭṭhaṃ C, upaṭhi corr. to upadhiṭṭhaṃ B.—912, addasâsi the MSS.—913, atṭhâsi the MSS.—914, Jambusaṇḍassa AC, paṇḍassa B. Comp. v. 822.—anusâsayi AC, anusâsi B.—915, ito s° ito s° A, ito s° tato s° BC.—916, sante BC, santo A.—922, mattatṭhiyaṃ AC, matthaṭhiyaṃ B.—923, nâvi-(corr. to nâdhi-) mucchitâ A, nâdhimucchitâ BC.

jīvitānaṃ parikkhāre bhesajje atha paccaye
na bālhaṃ ussukā āsuṃ yathā te āsavakkhaye. ||924||
araññe rukkhamaññesu kandaṃsu guhāsu ca
vivekaṃ anubrūhantā vihiṃsu tapparāyaṇā, ||925||
nīcanivīṭṭhā subhārā mudū atthaddhamānasā
abyāsekā amukharā atthacintāvasānugā. ||926||
tato pāsādikā āsi gatā bhuttaṃ nisevitā,
siniddhā teladhārā va ahosi iriyāpatho. ||927||
sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā mahājhāyī mahāhitā
nibbutā dāni te therā, parittā dāni tādisā. ||928||
kusalānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ paññāya ca parikkhayā
sabbākāravarūpetā lujjate jinasāsanā. ||929||
pāpakānaṃ ca dhammānaṃ kilesānaṃ ca yo utu
upaṭṭhitāvivekāya ye ca saddhammasesakā ||930||
te kilesā pavaḍḍhantā āvisanti bahū janā,
kīlanti maññe bālehi ummattehi va rakkhasā. ||931||
kileseh' ābhībhūtā te tena tena vidhāvitā
narā kilesavatthūsu sayamgāhe va ghoṣite, ||932||
pariccajitvā saddhammaṃ aṇṇamaññehi bhaṇḍare,
diṭṭhigatāni anventā idaṃ seyyo 'ti maññare. ||933||
dhanā ca puttā bhariyā ca chaḍḍayitvāna niggatā
kaṭacchubhikkhahetū pi akiccāni nisevare. ||934||
udarāvadehakaṃ bhutvā sayant' uttānaseyyakā,
kathā vadenti paṭibuddhā yā kathā satthu garahitā. ||935||
sabbakārukasippāni cittikatvāna sikkhare,
avūpasantā ajjhataṃ sāmāññattho 'ti acchati. ||936||
mattikaṃ telaṃ cunṇaṃ ca udakāsanabhojanā
gihīnaṃ upanāmenti ākaṅkhaṇtā bahuttaraṃ. ||937||
dantapaṇaṃ kapiṭṭhaṃ ca pupphakhādaniyāni ca
piṇḍapāte ca sampāne ambe āmalakāni ca, ||938||
bhesajjesu yathā vejjā, kiccākicce yathā gihī,
gaṇikā va vibhūṣāyaṃ, issare khattiyā yathā, ||939||

926, abyāsokā A.—atthacintā° A, atha cintā° BC.—927, bhuttaṃ A, itthaṃ BC.—nimmitā C, nimithā B, siniddhā A.—928, samāhitā? Comp. v. 1083.—930, upaṭṭhitā° A, upathitā° B, upadhītā° C.—ye ca saddhammasesakā A, ye ca saddhammūrasakā C, yesa caddhammasakā B. ye ca saddhammasosakā?—931, bahu j° AB, bahū j° C.—931, kilanti the MSS.—932, narā A, naga BC.—sasamūgāme A, sayamgāhe BC.—936, "kāruṇa" AB, "kāruṇi" C.—939, issare AC, issaye B. issere?

nekatikā vañcanikā kûtasakkhî avâtukā
 bahûhi parikappehi âmisam paribhuñjare. ||940||
 lesakappe pariyāye parikappe 'nudhāvītā
 jīvikatthā upāyena samkaḍḍhanti bahum dhanam. ||941||
 upatṭhapenti parisam kammato no ca dhammato,
 dhammam paresam desenti lābhato no ca atthato. ||942||
 samghalābhassa bhaṇḍanti samghato paribāhirā,
 paralābhopajīvantā ahirikā 'va na lajjare. ||943||
 nānuyuttā tathā eke muṇḍā samghātipārutā
 sambhāvanam yev' icchanti lābhasakkāramucchitā. ||944||
 evam nānappayātamhi ni dāni sukaram tathā
 aphusitam vā phusitam phusitam vānurakkhitum. ||945||
 yathā kaṇṭakatṭhānamhi careyya anupāhano
 satim upatṭhapetvāna, evam gāme munī care. ||946||
 saritvā pubbake yogi tesam vattam anussaram
 kiñcāpi pacchimo kālo phuseyya amatam padam. ||947||
 idam vatvā sālavane samaṇo bhāvitindriyo
 brāhmaṇo parinibbāyi isi khīṇapunaḍbhavo 'ti. ||948||

. Pārāpariyo thero.

uddānam :

Adhimutto Pārāpariyo Telakāni Ratṭhapālo
 Mālunkya-Selo Bhaddiyo Aṅguli dibbacakkhuko |
 Pārāpariyo, das' ete Visamhi suparikittitā,
 gāthāyo dve satā honti pañcatālisa uttarin ti.

niṭṭhito Visatinipāto.

940, avâtukā A, apâtukā BC.—941, jīvikatthā A, jīvikattā B, jīvikattā C.—
 upāyo na A, upāyena BC.—943, na A, va na BC.—945, tathā BC, katā A.—
 947, kiñcāpi AC, kiccāpi B.—Uddāna. The text of BC differs widely from
 that of A, which I give. The names of Mālunkya-putta and Sela are omitted, and
 so only eight Theras and, as it seems, 190 (?) Gāthās are counted ("gāthā satā
 ca navuti honti ca puna uttarin ti").

TIMSANIPĀTO.

Pāsādike bahū disvā bhāvitatte susaṃvute
 isi Paṇḍarasagotto apucchi Phussasavhayaṃ : ||949||
 kimchandā kimadhippāyā kimākappā bhavissare
 anāgatamhi kālamhi, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito. ||950||
 suṇohi vacanaṃ mayhaṃ isi Paṇḍarasavhaya,
 sakkaccaṃ upadhārehi, ācikkhissāmy anāgataṃ. ||951||
 kodhanā upanāhi ca makkhī thambhī sathā bahū
 issukī nānāvādā ca bhavissanti anāgate ||952||
 aññātamānino dhamme gambhīre tīragocārā
 lahukā agarū dhamme aññamaññāṃ agāravā. ||953||
 bahū ādinavā loke uppajjissanti 'nāgate ;
 sudesitaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ kilisissanti dummatī. ||954||
 guṇahīnāpi saṃghamhi voharanti visāradā
 balavanto bhavissanti mukharā assutāvino. ||955||
 guṇavanto pi saṃghamhi voharantā yathatthato
 dubbalā te bhavissanti hirimanā anattikā. ||956||
 rajataṃ jātārūpañ ca khettaṃ vatthum ajeḷakaṃ
 dāsīdāsañ ca dummedhā sādīyissanti 'nāgate. ||957||
 ujjhānasaññino bālā sīlesu asaṃmāhitā
 unnaḷā vicarissanti kalahābhiratā magā, ||958||
 uddhatā ca bhavissanti nilacīvarapārutā ;
 kuhā thaddhā lapā siṅgi carissanti ariyā viya. ||959||
 telasaṇhehi kesehi capalā añjanakkhikā
 rathiyāya gamissanti dantavaṇṇakapārutā. ||960||
 ajegucchāṃ vimutthehi surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ
 jigucchissanti kāsavaṃ odātesu samucchitā. ||961||
 lābhakāma bhavissanti kusitā hīnavīriyā,
 kicchantā vanapattāni gāmantesu vasissare. ||962||

953, agaru the MSS.—955, voharantā [a]visāradā?—957, vatthum deest in B,
 khettaṃ ca aj° C.—958, vicarissanti A, vivadissanti B, mivadissanti C.—959, siṅgi
 AC, sigi B.—962, kicchantā AC, kiccantā B.—vanapattāni A, panapattāni BC.

ye ye lābham labhissanti micchājīvaratā sadā,
 te te ca anusikkhantā bhajissanti asamyatā. ||963||
 ye ye alābhino lābham, na te pujjā bhavissare,
 supesale pi te dhīre sevissanti na te tadā. ||964||
 milakkhurañam rattam garahantā sakam dhajam
 titthiyānam dhajam keci dhāressanty avadātakam. ||965||
 agāravo ca kāsāve tadā tesam bhavissati,
 paṭisaṃkhā ca kāsāve bhikkhūnam na bhavissati. ||966||
 abhibhūtassa dukkhena sallaviddhassa ruppato
 paṭisaṃkhā mahāghorā nāgassāsi acintiyā. ||967||
 chaddanto hi tadā disvā surattam arahaddhajam
 tāvad eva bhaṇi gāthā gajo atthopasañhitā : ||968||
 anikkasāvo kāsāvam yo vattham paridahissati
 apeto damasaccena, na so kāsāvam arahati. ||969||
 yo ca vantakasāv' assa sīlesu susamāhito
 upeto damasaccena, sa ve kāsāvam arahati. ||970||
 vipannasīlo dummedho pākaṭo kāmakāriyo
 vibbhantacitto nissukko, na so kāsāvam arahati. ||971||
 yo ca sīlena sampanno vītarāgo samāhito
 odātamanasamkappo, sa ve kāsāvam arahati. ||972||
 uddhato unnaḷo bālo sīlam yassa na vijjati,
 odātakam arahati, kāsāvam kim karissati. ||973||
 bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca duṭṭhacittā anādarā
 tādinam mettacittānam niggaṇhissanti 'nāgate. ||974||
 sikkhāpentāpi therehi bālā cīvaradhāraṇam
 na suṇissanti dummedhā pākaṭā kāmakāriyā. ||975||
 te tathā sikkhitā bālā aññamaññaṃ agāravā
 nādiyissant' upajjhāye khalunko viya sārathim. ||976||
 evam anāgataddhānam paṭipatti bhavissati
 bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnaṃ ca patte kālamhi pacchime. ||977||
 purā āgacchate etaṃ anāgataṃ mahabbhayam
 subbacā hotha sakhilā aññamaññaṃ sagāravā. ||978||
 mettacittā kārūṇikā hotha sīle susamvutā
 āraddhaviriyā pahitattā niccam daḥhaparakkamā. ||979||

964, pujjā A, pūjā BC.—965, dhāressanty the MSS —969-970 = Dhammap.
 9-10; comp. Jāt. vol. ii. p. 198.—976, sārati A, 'thi B, 'thi C.

paṇādam bhayato disvā appamādañ ca khemato
bhāveth' atṭhaṅgikam maggam phusanti amatam padan
ti. ||980||

Phussathero.

yathācārī yathāsato satimā yathā saṃkappacariyāya appa-
matto

ajjhatarato susamāhitatto eko santusito, tam āhu bhi-
kkhum. ||981||

allam sukkham ca bhuñjanto na bālham suhito siyā,

ūnūdarō mitāhāro sato bhikkhu paribbaje. ||982||

cattāro pañca ālope abhuvā udakam pive,

alam phāsuviḥārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||983||

kappiyatañ ca ādeti cīvaram idamatthikam,

alam phāsuviḥārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||984||

pallaṅkena nisinnassa jaṇṇuke nābhivassati,

alam . . . ||985||

yo sukham dukkhato adda, dukkham addakkhi sallato,

ubhayantarena nāhosi, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyā. ||986||

mā me kadāci pāpiccho kusīto hīnavīriyo

appassuto anādaro, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyā. ||987||

bahussuto ca medhāvī sīlesu susamāhito

cetosamatham anuyutto api muddhani tiṭṭhatu. ||988||

yo papañcam anuyutto papañcābhirato mago,

virādhayī so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||989||

yo ca papañcam hitvāna nippapañcapathe rato,

ārādhayī so nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. ||990||

gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe ninne vā yadi vā thale,

yattha arahanto viharanti, tam bhūmiṃ rāmaṇeyya-
kam. ||991||

ramaṇīyā araṇṇāni, yattha na ramatī jano,

vītarāgā ramissanti, na te kāmagavesino. ||992||

nidhīnam va pavattāram yaṃ passe vajjadassinam

980, phusantam?—981 (comp. Dhammap. 362) yathā saṃkappacariyāya A, yaṃ vā saṃ- (cam- B) kappacariyāyi BC.—bhikkhu AC.—982 seq. = Jāt. ii. p. 293 seq., Milindap. p. 407.—982, va A, ca BC.—984—985 desunt in C.—984, idhamatthikam B, idamatthikam A.—985 = Milindap. p. 366.—986, adda AB, dakkhi C.—ubhayantarena AC, ubhayanteyena B.—987 = (Milindap. p. 396), anādāno BC, anādaro A. Possibly the reading of the Milindap., anācāro, is correct.—991—992 = Dhammap. 98—99.—991, bhūmi ABC.

niggayhavādiṃ medhāvīṃ, tādisaṃ paṇḍitaṃ bhaje;
tādisaṃ bhajamānassa seyyo hoti na pāpiyo. || 993 ||
ovadeyyānusāsēyya asabbhā ca nivāraye,
satam hi so piyo hoti asatam hoti appiyo. || 994 ||
aṇṇassa bhagavā buddho dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā;
dhamme desiyamānamhi sotam odhesim atthiko. || 995 ||
tam me amoghaṃ savanaṃ, vimutto 'mhi anāsavo.
n' eva pubbenivāsāya na pi dibbassa cakkhuno || 996 ||
cetopariyāyaidhhiyā cutiyā upapattiyā
sotadhātuvisuddhiyā paṇidhī me nā vijjati. || 997 ||
rukkhamūlaṃ va nissāya muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto
paññāya uttamo thero Upatisso 'va jhāyati. || 998 ||
avitakkaṃ samāpanno sammāsambuddhasāvako
ariyena tuṇhibhāvena upeto hoti tāvade. || 999 ||
yathāpi pabbato selo acalo supatitṭhito,
evaṃ mohakkhayā bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. || 1000 ||
anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino
vālaggamattaṃ pāpassa abbhāmatam va khāyati. || 1001 ||
nābhinandāmi maraṇaṃ nābhinandāmi jīvitam,
nikkhipissaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ sampajāno patissato. || 1002 ||
— pa — nibbisam bhatako yathā. || 1003 ||
ubhayenam idaṃ maraṇaṃ eva nāmaraṇaṃ pacchā vā
pure vā;
paṭipajjatha mā vinassatha, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā. || 1004 ||
nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ
evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā,
khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. || 1005 ||
upasanto uparato mantabhāṇī anuddhato
dhunāti pāpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va māluto. || 1006 ||
upasanto — pa —
abbahi pāpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va māluto. || 1007 ||

993-994 = Dhammap. 76-77.—995, sodhesim BC.—998, nissāyaṃ A, °ya BC.—ca jhāyati A, cabhayati B, cabhāyati C.—1001 = 652.—1004, idaṃ AC, adam B.—vinayatha BC.—upajjhagā AC, upaccagā B.—1005 comp. 403.—upajjhagā AC, upaccagā B.—1007, After — pa — BC insert: adho pi pāpamāluto (luto C) — pa — (— pe —). These may be the corrupted remains of a new stanza, the rest of which we should have to supply from v. 1006; I think it more probable, however, that it is a simple dittography.—appāsi A, labbhāmi C, labbhāmi B.

upasanto anāyāso vippasannamanāvilo
 kalyāṇasīlo medhāvī dukkhass' antakaro siyā. ||1008||
 na vissase ekatiyesu evaṃ agārisu pabbajitesu cāpi;
 sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti, asādhu hutvā puna sādhu
 honti. ||1009||
 kāmacchando ca byāpādo thīnamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
 uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca pañca te cittakelisā. ||1010||
 yassa sakkariyamānassa asakkārena c' ūbhayaṃ
 samādhi na vikampati appamādavihārino: ||1011||
 taṃ jhāyinaṃ sātātikaṃ sukhumadiṭṭhivipassakaṃ
 upādānakkhayārāmaṃ āhu sappuriso iti. ||1012||
 mahāsamuddo pathavī pabbato anilo pi ca
 upamāya na yujjanti satthu varavimuttiyā. ||1013||
 cakkānuvattako thero mahāñāṇī samāhito
 pathavāpaggi samāno na rajjati na dussati. ||1014||
 paññāpāramitaṃ patto mahābuddhi mahāmuni
 ajaḷo jaḷasamāno sadā carati nibbuto. ||1015||
 paricīṇṇo mayā satthā — pa — ||1016||
 sampādeth' appamādena, esā me anusāsani;
 handāham parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhī-
 ti. ||1017||

Sāriputto thero.

Pisunena ca kodhanena maccharinā ca vibhūtinandinā
 sakhitaṃ na kareyya paṇḍito; pāpo kāpurisena sam-
 gamo. ||1018||
 saddhena ca pesalena ca paññavatā bahussutena ca
 sakhitaṃ hi kareyya paṇḍito; bhaddo sappurisena sam-
 gamo. ||1019||
 passa cittakataṃ bimbam — pa — ||1020||
 bahussuto cittakathī buddhassa paricārako
 pannabhāro visaññutto seyyaṃ kappeti Gotamo. ||1021||
 khīṇāsavo visaññutto saṅgātīto sunibbuto
 dhāreti antimam deham jātimaṇapāragu. ||1022||

1009, viśāse A, viśāse BC.—pi is wanting in A.—1010, "kelisā A, "kilisā B,
 "kilisā C.—1014, pathavāpaggi AB, pathavāpaggi C.—1017 = 658.—1018,
 1019, Probably we ought to insert "ca" after kodhanena and paññavatā.—
 1019, sakhitaṃ A, sakhīhi B, sakhīhi C.—1021, paricārako the MSS.

yasmim patitthitā dhammā buddhassādiccabandhuno
 nibbānagamane magge, so 'yaṃ titthati Gotamo. ||1023||
 dvāsītiṃ buddhato gaṇhi, dve sahaṣṣāni bhikkhuto :
 caturāsīti sahaṣṣāni ye 'me dhammā pavattino. ||1024||
 appassuto 'yaṃ puriso balivaddo va jīrati,
 mamsāni tassa vaddhanti, paññā tassa na vaddhati. ||1025||
 bahussuto appasutaṃ yo sutenātimaññati,
 andho padīpadhāro va tath' eva paṭibhāti maṃ. ||1026||
 bahussutaṃ upāseyya sutañ ca na vināsaye ;
 taṃ mūlaṃ brahmacariyassa ; tasmā dhammadharo
 siyā. ||1027||
 pubbāparaññū atthaññū niruttipadakovidō
 suggahitā ca gaṇhāti atthañ copaparikkhati. ||1028||
 khantiyā chandikato hoti, ussahitvā tuletī taṃ,
 samaye so padahati ajjhattaṃ susamāhito. ||1029||
 bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ sappaññaṃ buddhasāvakaṃ
 dhammaviññāṇaṃ ākaṅkhaṃ taṃ bhajetha tathāvi-
 dhaṃ. ||1030||
 bahussuto dhammadharo kosārakkho mahesino
 cakkhu sabbassa lokassa pūjaneyyo bahussuto ||1031||
 dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
 dhammaṃ anussaraṃ bhikkhu saddhammā na parihā-
 yati. ||1032||
 kāyamaccheragaruno hiyyamāne anuṭṭhahe
 sarīrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇaphāsutā. ||1033||
 na pakkhanti disā sabbā, dhammā na paṭibhanti maṃ,
 gate kalyāṇamittamhi andhakāraṃ va khāyati. ||1034||
 abbhatītasahāyassa atitagatasatthuno
 n' atthi etādisaṃ mittam yathā kāyagatā sati. ||1035||
 ye purāṇā atitā te, navehi na sameti me,
 sv ajja eko 'va jhāyāmi vassupeto va pakkhimā. ||1036||
 dassanāya atikkante nānāverajjake bahū
 mā vārayittha sotāro, passantu samayo mamaṃ. ||1037||

1023, °gamane A, °gamana B, °gamanam C.—1029, chandikato AB, chanda-
 kato C.—tuleti taṃ AC, tuletī taṃ B.—samaye A, samayena BC.—1033 (comp.
 114), anuṭṭhahe A, anuddhaso BC.—°giddhassa A, °middhassa BC.—1036, vassu-
 peto A, vasupeto C, vasūpetā B.

dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake puthû
karoti satthâ okâsam na nivâreti cakkhumâ. ||1038||
paṇṇavisativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na kâmasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. ||1039||
paṇṇavisativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na dosasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammatam. ||1040||
paṇṇavisativassâni bhagavantam upatthahim
mettena kâyakammena—mettena vacikammena—mettena
manokammena châyâ va anapâyini. ||1041–1043||
buddhassa caṅkamantassa piṭṭhito anucaṅkamim,
dhamme desiyamânami ñânam me udapajjatha. ||1044||
aham sakaraṇiyo 'mhi sekho appattamânaso,
satthu ca parinibbânam yo amham anukampako. ||1045||
tadâsi yam bhimsanakam, tadâsi lomahamsanam
sabbâkâraravûpete sambuddhe parinibbute. ||1046||
bahussuto dhammadharo kosâraakkho mahesino
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa Ânando parinibbuto. ||1047||
bahussuto dhammadharo — pa — andhakâre tamonu-
do, ||1048||
gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca yo isi
saddhammâdhârako thero Ânando ratanâkaro. ||1049||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ — pa —. ||1050||
Ânando thero.

uddânam :

Phusso Upatisso Ânando tayo 'ti 'me pakittitâ ;
gâthâyo tattha samkhâtâ satam pañca ca uttarîti.

niṭṭhito Timsanipâto.

1041–1043, anupâyini A, anupârini B (at v. 1041 ; 1042–3 desunt), anapâyani and anapâyini C. Comp. Dhammap. 2.—1044, ñânam meva A, ñâna me B, ñânam eva C.—1046 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62.

CATTĀLĪSANIPĀTO.

Na gaṇena purakkhato care, vimano hoti, samādhī dullabho ;
nānājanasaṃgaho dukkho iti disvāna gaṇaṃ na roca-
ye. ||1051||

na kulāni upabbaje muni, vimano hoti, samādhī dullabho ;
so ussuko rasānugiddhoatthaṃ riñcati yo sukhāvaho. ||1052||
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayaṃ yāyaṃ vandanapūjanā kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallamaṃ durubbamaṃ, sakkāro kappurisaṃ duija-
ho. ||1053||

senāsanamaṃ oruṃha nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ,
bhūñjantaṃ purisaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ sakkaccaṃ taṃ upatṭha-
him. ||1054||

so taṃ pakkena hatthena ālopaṃ upanāmayi ;
ālopaṃ pakkipantassa aṅgulī p' ettha chijjatha. ||1055||
kuḍḍamūlaṃ ca nissāya ālopan taṃ abhūñjisaṃ,
bhūñjamāne ca bhutte vā jeguccamaṃ me na vijjati. ||1056||
uttitṭhapinḍo āhāro pūtimuttaṃ ca osadhaṃ
senāsanamaṃ rukkhamaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaraṃ :
yassa' ete abhisambhuttvā, sa ve catuddiso naro. ||1057||
yattha eke vihaññanti āruhanto siluccayaṃ,
tassa buddhassa dāyādo sampajāno patissato
iddhibalen' upatthaddho Kassapo abhirūhati. ||1058||
piṇḍapātaṇṭikantaṃ selam āruyaṃ Kassapo
jhāyati anupādāno pahīnabhayaṃ bheravo. ||1059||
piṇḍapātaṇṭikantaṃ selam āruyaṃ Kassapo
jhāyati anupādāno dayhamānesu nibbuto. ||1060||
piṇḍapātaṇṭikantaṃ selam āruyaṃ Kassapo
jhāyati anupādāno katakicco anāsavo. ||1061||

1052, upabbaje A, uppajje C, upajjhe B.—sukhāvaho A, sukhāvaho so B, sukhāvahāso C. sukhādhivāho? Comp. 494.—1053 (= 495), dujjaham A, dadujjaham B, dadujjalamaṃ C.—1054 seq. = Milindap. p. 395.—1055, tam-pakkena A, hamsakena BC. Perhaps we should read tambakena, comp. Boettlingk-Roth s.v. tāma, 2, a.—pettha C, vettha corr. to pettha A, peta B.—1056, kuṭṭamūlaṃ A, kaṭṭham° C, kaṭṭum° B.—1057, abhisambhūtā? Comp., however, M. Senart's note on Mahāvastu I. p. 41, l. 6.—sa ve catuddiso A, sa ve sāt° B, saccotuddiso C.—1058, āruhanto A, arūhanto B, arahanto C.

karerimālavitatā bhūmibhāgā manoramā
 kuñjarābhirudā rammā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1062||
 nīlabbhavaṇṇā rucirā vārisitā sucindharā
 indagopakasañchannā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1063||
 nīlabbhakūṭasadisā kūṭāgāvararūpamā
 vāraṇābhirudā rammā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1064||
 abhivutṭhā rammatalā nagā isibhi sevitā
 abbhunṇaditā sikhīhi te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1065||
 alaṃ jhāyitukāmassa pahitattassa me sato ;
 alaṃ me atthakāmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ; ||1066||
 alaṃ me phāsukāmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ;
 alaṃ me yogakāmassa pahitattassa tādino. ||1067||
 ummāpupphavasamānā gaganā v' abbhachādītā
 nānādiyaṇākiṇṇā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1068||
 anākiṇṇā gahatṭhehi migasaṃghanisevitā
 nānādiyaṇākiṇṇā te selā ramayanti maṃ. ||1069||
 acchodikā . . . (=113, 601) ||1070||
 na pañcaṅgikena turiyena rati me hoti tādīsī
 yathā ekaggacittassa sammā dhammaṃ vipassato. ||1071||
 kammaṃ bahukaṃ . . . (=494) ||1072||
 kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kāraye, parivajjeyya anatthameyyam
 etaṃ,
 kicchati kāyo kilamati, dukkhito so samathaṃ na
 vindati. ||1073||
 oṭṭhapahatamattena attānaṃ pi na passati,
 patthaddhagīvo carati, ahaṃ seyyo 'ti maññati. ||1074||
 aseyyo seyyasamānaṃ bālo maññati attānaṃ,
 na taṃ viññū pasamsanti patthaddhamanasam naraṃ. ||1075||
 yo ca seyyo 'ham asmīti, nāhaṃ seyyo 'ti vā puna,
 hīno 'haṃ sadiso vā 'ti vidhāsu na vikampati, ||1076||

1062, °rudā AC. °ruddhā B.—1063 (= 13), vārisitā A, vāriyitā BC.—sucin-
 dharā A, sucindarā BC.—1064, °kutta° AC, °kuta° B.—varaṇābhirudā AC, vāraṇā-
 bhirudā B.—1065, abhivaḍḍhā C, abhivaḍḍhā B.—āgunditā sikhinibhi C,
 agundaditā sikhinibhi B.—1067 (first hemistich), pah° sikkhatho B.—1068,
 °pupphena samānā A, °puppho vasamānā B, °pupphavasamānā C.—vabbhachā-
 ditā A, vambhach° BC.—1071, na deest in BC.—1072 (see 494, 1052), ussukko so
 A, ussuko so BC (instead of so ussuko).—sukhāvaho A, sukhāvivāhā B, sukhāvi-
 vāho C.—1073, anatthameyyam A, anuttameyyam C, anattameyyam B.—1076,
 hīno taṃ sadiso A, hīno hīnasadiso C, hīno hitaṃ sadiso B. Comp. Childerss. v. vidhā.

paññavantam tathāvādiṃ silesu susamāhitam
 cetosamathasamuttam tañ ca viññū pasamsare. ||1077||
 yassa sabrahmacārisu gāravo n' ūpalabbhati,
 ārakā hoti saddhammā nabhaso puthavī yathā. ||1078||
 yesaṃ ca hiriottappam sadā sammā upatṭhitam,
 virūḍḍhabrahmacariyā, tesam khīṇā punabbhavā. ||1079||
 uddhato capalo bhikkhu paṃsukūlena pāruto
 kapi va sīhacammena na so ten' upasobhati. ||1080||
 anuddhato acapalo nipako samvutindriyo
 sobhati paṃsukūlena sīho va girigabbhare. ||1081||
 ete sambahulā devā iddhimanto yasassino
 dasa devasahassāni sabbe te brahmakāyikā ||1082||
 dhammasenāpatim dhīram mahājāyīm samāhitam
 Sāriputtam namassantā tiṭṭhanti pañjalīkatā : ||1083||
 namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,
 yassa te nābhijānāma yaṃ pi nissāya jhāyati. ||1084||
 accheram vata buddhānam gambhīro gocaro sako,
 ye mayam nābhijānāma vāavedhī samāgatā. ||1085||
 tam tathā devakāyehi pūjitam pūjanāraham
 Sāriputtam tadā diśvā Kappinassa sitam ahū. ||1086||
 yāvata buddhakhetamhi ṭṭhapayitvā mahāmuniṃ
 dhutagaṇe viṣiṭṭho 'haṃ, sadiso me na vijjati. ||1087||
 pariciṇṇo mayā satthā — pa —. ||1088||
 na cīvare na sayane bhojane n' upalippati
 Gotamo anappameyyo muḍālipuppham vimalam va ambunā
 nikkhammaninno tibhavābhinissaṭo. ||1089||
 satipatṭhānagīvo so saddhāhattho mahāmuni
 paññāsiso mahāñāṇī sadā carati nibbuto 'ti. ||1090||
 Mahākassapo thero.
 uddānam.

Cattālisaniṭṭhamhi Mahākassapasavhayo
 eko 'va thero, gāthāyo cattālisa duve 'pi cā 'ti.

Cattālisaniṭṭho samatto.

1077, tathā tādi A, tathāvādi BC.—1078, comp. 278.—1083, tiṭṭhanti the
 MSS.—1084, nābhijānāmi BC.—1089, sayanena BC.—nupalippati A, na
 palimpate BC.

PAÑÑĀSANIPĀTO.

Kadā nu 'haṃ pabbatakandarāsu ekākiyo addutiyo vihaṣsaṃ
aniccato sabbabhavaṃ vipassaṃ, taṃ me idaṃ taṃ nu kadā
bhavissati. ||1091||

kadā nu 'haṃ bhinnapaṭandharo muni kāsāvattho amamo
nirāsayo

rāgañ ca dosañ ca tath' eva moḥaṃ hantvā sukhī pavana-
gato vihaṣsaṃ. ||1092||

kadā aniccaṃ vadharogaññiṃ kâyaṃ imaṃ maccujarây'
upaddutaṃ

vipassamāno vitabhayo vihaṣsaṃ eko vane, taṃ nu kadā
bhavissati. ||1093||

kadā nu 'haṃ bhayaḥjananiṃ dukkhāvahaṃ taṇhâlatam
bahuvidhânuvattaniṃ

paññāmayam tikhiṇam asim gahetvā chetvā vase, taṃ pi
kadā bhavissati. ||1094||

kadā nu paññāmayam uggatejaṃ satthaṃ isīnam sahasā-
diyitvā

Māraṃ sasenam sahasā bhañjissam sīhāsane, taṃ nu kadā
bhavissati. ||1095||

kadā nu 'haṃ sabbhi samāgamesu diṭṭho bhava dhamma-
garūhi tādihi

yathāvadassīhi jitindriyehi padhāniyo, taṃ nu kadā bha-
vissati. ||1096||

kadā nu maṃ tandikhudāpipāsā vātātapā kīṭasirimsapā vā
nibbādhayissanti na taṃ Giribbaje attatthiyaṃ, taṃ nu
kadā bhavissati. ||1097||

1092, pavanagato A, savanagato BC.—1093, vitabhayo A, vigatabhayo BC.—
1096, yāthāvadassīhi ('īhi B) AB, yathāvadassīhi C.—1097, na bādhiyassanti
A, nibbādhayissanti BC.—attatthiyaṃ B, atth' AC.

kadā nu kho yaṃ viditaṃ mahesinā cattāri saccāni
 sududdasāni
 samāhitatto satimā agacchaṃ paññāya taṃ, taṃ nu kadā
 bhavissati. ||1098||
 kadā nu rūpe amite ca sadde gandhe rase phusitabbe ca
 dhamme
 ādittato 'haṃ samatthehi yutto paññāya dakkhaṃ, tad idaṃ
 kadā me. ||1099||
 kadā nu 'haṃ dubbacanena vutto tatonimittaṃ vimano na
 hessaṃ,
 atho passaṃ pi tatonimittaṃ tuṭṭho na hessaṃ, tad idaṃ
 kadā me. ||1100||
 kadā nu kaṭṭhe ca tiṇe latā ca khandhe ime 'haṃ amite ca
 dhamme
 ajjhāttikān' eva ca bāhirāni ca samaṃ tuleyyaṃ, tad idaṃ
 kadā me. ||1101||
 kadā nu maṃ pāvusakālamegho navena toyena sacivaraṃ
 vane
 isippayātamhi pathe vajantaṃ ovassate, taṃ nu kadā bha-
 vissati. ||1102||
 kadā mayūrasa sikhāṇḍino vane dijassa sutvā girigabbhare
 rutaṃ
 paccuṭṭhahitrā amatassa pattiyaṃ saṃcintaye, taṃ nu kadā
 bhavissati. ||1103||
 kadā nu Gaṅgaṃ Yamunaṃ Sarassatiṃ pātālakhittaṃ
 baḷavāmukhañ ca
 asajjamāno patareyyaṃ iddhiyā vibhimsanaṃ, taṃ nu
 kadā bhavissati. ||1104||
 kadā nu nāgo va saṃgāmacārī padālaye kāmagaṇesu
 chandaṃ
 nibbajjayaṃ sabbasubhaṃ nimittaṃ jhāne yuto, taṃ nu
 kadā bhavissati. ||1105||

1098, agacchaṃ AC, āg° B.—1099, dajjaṃ A, chekhaṃ C, decchaṃ B.—1103,
 saṃcintaye A, sacijentuye B, sajentuye C.—1104, comp. Rīgveda X. 75, 5.—
 baḷavāmukhañ ca AB, baḷavāmunañ ca C. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s. v. vaḍavā-
 mukha.—asajjamāno A, ajjamāno B, aghaccamāno C.—vibhimsanaṃ (corr. to
 vibh°) A, vibhisaṇaṃ B, vihmisaṇaṃ C.—1105, nibbajjayaṃ A, nibbajjissaṃ B,
 nippajjissaṃ C.

kadā iṇaṭṭo va daḷiddako nidhiṃ ārādhayitvā dhanikehi
 pīlito
 tuṭṭho bhavissam adhigamma sāsanaṃ mahesino, taṃ nu
 kadā bhavissati. ||1106||
 bahūni vassāni tayāmi yācito : agāravāsena alaṃ nu te
 idaṃ ;
 taṃ dāni maṃ pabbajitaṃ samānaṃ kimkāraṇaṃ citta
 tuvaṃ na yuñjasi. ||1107||
 nanu ahaṃ citta tayāmi yācito : Giribbaje citrachadā
 vihaṃgamā
 mahindaghosathanitābhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi
 jhāyinaṃ. ||1108||
 kulamhi mitte ca piye ca nātake khiddāratim kāmagaṇaṃ
 ca loka
 sabbam pahāya idaṃ ajjhupāgato, atho pi tvam citta na
 mayha tussasi. ||1109||
 mam' eva etaṃ, na hi taṃ paresaṃ ; sannāhakāle paridevi-
 tena kim.
 sabbam idaṃ calaṃ iti pekkhamāno abhinikkhamiṃ ama-
 taṃ padaṃ jigāsaṃ. ||1110||
 suvuttavādī dvipadānaṃ uttamo mahābhisakko naradamma-
 sārathi :
 cittaṃ calaṃ makkaṭasannibhaṃ iti avitarāgena sudunni-
 vāriyaṃ. ||1111||
 kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā aviddasū yattha sitā
 puthujjanā,
 te dukkham icchanti punabbhavesino cittena nītā niraye
 niraṃkatā. ||1112||
 mayūraakoñcābhirudamhi kānane dīpīhi byagghehi pu-
 rakkhato vasaṃ
 kāye apekkhaṃ jaha mā virāye, iti ssu maṃ citta pure
 niyuñjasi. ||1113||

1106, inattā corr. to iṇaṭṭo A, inattā C, inattho B.—1107, na yuñjasi A,
 yuñjasi B, visujjhati C.—1108, mahindaghosathanitābhigajjino A, mahindago-
 sathanitābhivajjino C, mahiddaghosathanitābhivajjino B. Read, sumañjugho-
 sathanitābhigajjino (v. 1136).—1110, sabba idaṃ AB, sabbam idaṃ C.—1111,
 suvuttavādī A, suvutt^o BC.—sudunnivārayaṃ AB, sudujanivārayaṃ C.—1112,
 niraṃkatā AB, nirākatā C.—1113, jaha mā virāye A, jaha padhāraya B, pajahi
 padhāraya C. jaha mā vicāraya ?

bhāvehi jhānāni ca indriyāni ca balāni bojjaṅgasamādhī-
 bhāvanā
 tisso ca vijjā phusa buddhasāsane, iti ssu maṃ citta pure
 niyuñjasi. ||1114||
 bhāvehi maggaṃ amatassa pattiyaṃ niyyānikaṃ sabba-
 dukkhakkhayogadhaṃ
 atthaṅgikaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ, iti ssu . . . ||1115||
 dukkhaṃ ti khandhe paṭipassa yoniso, yato ca dukkhaṃ
 samudeti taṃ jaha,
 idh' eva dukkhassa karoḥi antaṃ, iti ssu . . . ||1116||
 aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ ti vipassa yoniso suññaṃ anattā 'ti
 aghaṃ vadhānaṃ ti ca,
 manovicāre uparundha cetaso, iti ssu . . . ||1117||
 muṇḍo virūpo abhisāpam āgato kapālahattho 'va kulesu
 bhikkhasu,
 yuñjassu satthu vacane mahesino, iti ssu . . . ||1118||
 susaṃvutatto visikhantaraṃ caraṃ kulesu kāmesu asaṅga-
 mānaso
 cando yathā dosinapunaṃmāsiyā, iti ssu . . . ||1119||
 āraññiko hoti ca piṇḍapātiko, sosāniko hoti ca paṃsukūliko,
 nesajjiko hoti sadā dhute rato, iti ssu . . . ||1120||
 ropetvā rukkhāni yathā phaleṣi mūle taruṃ chettu taṃ
 eva icchasi,
 tath' ūpamaṃ citta idaṃ karosi yaṃ maṃ aniccaṃhi cale
 niyuñjasi. ||1121||
 arūpa dūraṃgama ekacāri na tekarissaṃ vacanaṃ idāni'haṃ,
 dukkhā hi kāmā kaṭukā mahabbhayaṃ, nibbānaṃ evābhi-
 mano carissaṃ. ||1122||
 nāhaṃ alakkhyā ahirikatāya vā na cittahetū na ca dūra-
 kantānā
 ājīvaheṭū ca ahaṃ na nikkhamiṃ, kato ca te citta paṭissavo
 mayā. ||1123||
 appicchatā sappurisehi vaṇṇitā makkhappahānaṃ vūpasamo
 dukkhassa :

1117, uparūnda A, uparuddha BC.—1118, abhisāsam BC.—va A, ca C, deest
 in B.—1120, I think that hoti should be corrected throughout into hohi.—1121,
 icchati?—1123, dūrakantanā A, durākattanā C, durākantanā B.

iti ssu maṃ citta tadā niyuñjasi, idāni tvam gacchasi
 pubbacinnaṃ. ||1124||
 taṇhaṃ avijjaṇ ca piyāpiyaṇ ca subhāni rūpāni sukhā ca
 vedanā
 manāpiyā kāmagaṇā ca vanta, vante ahaṃ āgamitum na
 ussahe. ||1125||
 sabbattha te citta vaco kataṃ mayā, bahūsu jātisu na me
 'si kopito,
 ajjhattasambhavo kataññutāya te, dukkhe ciraṃ saṃsaritaṃ
 tayā kate. ||1126||
 tvaṇ ñeva no citta karosi brāhmaṇo tvam khattiyā rājadisi
 karosi,
 vessā ca suddā ca bhavāma ekadā, devattanaṃ vāpi tav'
 eva vāhasā. ||1127||
 tav' eva hetū asurā bhavāmase, tvammūlakaṃ nerayikā
 bhavāmase,
 atho tiracchānagatāpi ekadā, petattanaṃ vāpi tav' eva
 vāhasā. ||1128||
 na nūna dubbhissasi maṃ punappunaṃ muhuṃ muhuṃ
 vāraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ;
 ummattaken' eva mayā palobhasi; kiṇ cāpi te citta virādhi-
 taṃ mayā. ||1129||
 idaṃ pure . . . (=77) ||1130||
 satthā ca me lokam imaṃ adhiṭṭhahi aniccato addhuvato
 asārato;
 pakkhanda maṃ citta jinassa sāsane, tārehi oghā mahato
 suduttarā. ||1131||
 na te idaṃ citta yathāpurāṇakaṃ, nāhaṃ alaṃ tuyha vase
 nivattitum;
 mahesino pabbajito 'mhi sāsane; na mādīsā honti vinā-
 sadhārino. ||1132||

1124, vupasamo A, vasamo BC.—1125, manopiya, BC.—vante A, vane BC.—
 na deest in A.—1126, ajjhattasambhavo A, ajjhattasambhavā B, ajjhattha-
 sambhavo C.—1127, brāhmaṇe?—khattiye?—rājadisi corr. to 'si A, rājasidi B,
 rājasidi C. rāja-isi?—1128, asurā A, asubham BC.—1129, nanu dubbhissasi
 A, na nuna dutissasi ('si C) BC.—cāraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ A, vāraṇikaṃ vassāham
 B, vāraṇika cassaṭaṃ C. vāraṇakaṃ va dussahaṃ?—1132, na taṃ alaṃ A,
 nāhaṃ alaṃ BC.—vase 'nuvattitum?

nagâ samuddâ saritâ vasundharâ disâ catasso vidisâ adhodisâ
sabbe aniccâ tibhavâ upaddutâ, kuhiṃ gato citta sukham
ramissasi. ||1133||

dhî dhî param kiṃ mama citta kâhasi; na te alam citta
vasânuvattako.

na jâtu bhasam dubhato mukham chupe; dhir atthu pâram
navasotasandani. ||1134||

varâhaṇeyyavigâhasevite pabbhârakûṭe pakate 'va sundare
navambunâ pâvusasittakânane tahiṃ guhâgehagato rami-
ssasi. ||1135||

sunîlagivâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sucittapattacchadanâ viham-
gamâ

sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino te tam ramissanti vanamhi
jhâyinam. ||1136||

vuṭṭhamhi deve caturaṅgule tiṇe sampupphite meghani-
bhamhi kânane

nagantare viṭapisamo sayissam, tam me mudu hohiti tûla-
sannibham. ||1137||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu
me alam;

tam tam karissâmi yathâ atandito bilârabhasam va yathâ
sumadditam. ||1138||

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu
me alam;

viriyena tam mayha vas' ânayissam gajam va mattam ku-
salankusaggaho. ||1139||

tayâ sudantena avatṭhitena hi hayena yoggâcariyo va ujjunâ
pahomi maggam paṭipajjitum sivam cittânurakkhihi sadâ
nisevitam. ||1140||

1134, dhî dhî p° C, dhi dhi p° B, dhitapp° A.—na te alam cittam vassa- (corr. to vasâ-) navattiko A, na te alacchandavasânupattato B, na te acchandavasâ-nupatto C.—na jâtu bhasam A, nânâsubhantaram B, na jâtu antaram C.—dhir atthu pâram navasotasandani A, varatthu puram na- (ta- C) vasotam sandani ("ti C) BC.—1135, "kutte A, "kûte B, "kûte C.—pâvusasitt° A, pâvisisatt° C, pâvusiccitt° B.—tahiṃ A, tati B, tamti C.—"gehagato A, lokamito C, lokato B.—1136, "ghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, "ghosattanikâbhigajjino BC. Comp. 1108.—1137, meghanibhamhi A, "nitamhi B, "dhanimhi C.—viṭapisamo A, vitabhisamo BC.—1138, tam tam k° C, tam k° B, tam nâyan (corr. to nâhan) tam k° A.—bilârasasam (corr to "bhasam) A, bhilâratavasam B, bhilâratassâ va C.—sum° A, sam° BC.—1140, avatṭhitena A, avattitena BC.

ārammaṇe taṃ balasā nibandhisam nāgaṃ va thambhamhi
 daḷhāya rajjuyā,
 taṃ me suguttaṃ satiyā subhāvitam anissitam sabbabhavesu
 hehisi. ||1141||
 paññāya chetvā vipathānusārinam yogena niggayha pathe
 nivesiya
 disvā samudayam vibhavañ ca sambhavam dāyādako hehisi
 aggavādino. ||1142||
 catubbipallāsavasam adhiṭṭhitam gāmaṇḍalam va parinesi
 citta maṃ
 nanu' saññojanabandhanacchidaṃ samsevase kārūṇikam
 mahāmuniṃ. ||1143||
 migo yathā seri sucittakānane rammaṃ giriṃ pāvīsi abbha-
 mālinam,
 anākule tattha nage ramissasi, asaṃsayam citta parābha-
 vissasi. ||1144||
 ye tuyha chandena vasena vattino narā ca nārī ca anubhon-
 ti yaṃ sukham,
 aviddasū Māravasānuvattino bhavābhinandī tava citta se-
 vakā 'ti. ||1145||

Tālapuṭo thero.

uddānam :

Paññāsamhi nipātamhi eko Tālapuṭo suci,
 gāthāyo tattha paññāsa puna pañca ca uttarīti.

Paññāsanipāto samatto.

1141, balasā A, balavasā BC.—1142, vipathānusārinam A, vivathānusārinam
 (°sārinī C) BC.—nivesiyam (corr. to °ya) A, nivesaya B, nivesayi C.—disvā
 samudayam A, disā samuddam (°dda B) BC.—1143, catubbipallāsavasam A, catu-
 vipallāsamayam C, catutthavipallāsacasam B.—nanu A, anu BC.—1144, seri
 sucitta° A, seri suvitta° B, seri suvitta° C.—pāvīsi C, pāvīsi B, pāvusa A.—°māli-
 nim A, °mālinī C, °mālini B.—1145, sevakā BC, sāvakā A.—Tālamuṭṭho corr. to
 Tālapuṭo A, Bhālapuṭo B, Kālapuṭo C.—Uddāna : Tālapuṭo AB, Kālapuṭo C.

S A T Ṭ H I K A N I P Ā T O .

Âraññakā piṇḍapâtikā uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dâlemu Maccuno senam ajjhataṃ susamâhitâ. ||1146||
 Âraññakā piṇḍapâtikā uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dhunâma Maccuno senam naâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ||1147||
 rukkhamaulikâ sâtatikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
 dâlemu . . . susamâhitâ. ||1148||
 rukkhamaulikâ sât. uñch. r.
 dhunâma . . . kuñjaro. ||1149||
 atṭhikaṇkalakuṭike mamsanhâruppasibbite
 dhir atthu pûre duggandhe paragatte mamâyase ||1150||
 gûṭhabhaste taconaddhe uragaṇḍapisâcini
 nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ||1151||
 tava sarîraṃ navasotaṃ duggandhaṃ kariparibandha,
 bhikkhu parivajjayate taṃ mîlhaṃ va yathâ sucikâ-
 mo. ||1152||
 evaṇ ce taṃ jano jaññâ yathâ jânâmi taṃ ahaṃ,
 ârakâ parivajjeyya gûṭhaṭṭhânaṃ va pâvuse. ||1153||
 evam etaṃ mahâvîra yathâ samaṇa bhâsasi,
 ettha c' eke visîdanti paṇkamhi va jaraggavo. ||1154||
 âkâsamhi haliddâya yo maññetha rajetave
 aññena vâpi raṅgena, vighâtudayam eva taṃ. ||1155||
 tadâkâsasamaṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃ susamâhitaṃ;
 mâ pâpacitte âhari aggikkhandhaṃ va pakkhimâ. ||1156||
 passa cittaṃ bimbam — pa — ||1157||
 tadâsi yaṃ bhimsanakaṃ, tadâsi lomahaṃsanam
 anekâkârasampanne Sâriputtamhi nibbuta. ||1158||

1150, pure the MSS. Comp. 279.—paragatte mamâyase A, paratattthe
 pamâyase B, paramanne mamâyase C.—1151, gudhabhaste AB, guthabhatthe C.
 —uragaṇḍip° A, uragaṇhap° C, uregaṇhap° B.—1152, tava sarîraṃ A, bhavassa-
 disam (°disam C) BC.—navaṃ sotaṃ BC.—kariparibandha A, kariparipaṇhi B,
 paripaṇhiya C. Possibly the first member of this compound is karisa.—va BC,
 ca A.—1155, haliddhiyâ A, va haliddhiyâ BC. haliddâya?—°uddayam A,
 uddassam BC.—1156, âsidi? comp. 1173, 1204.—1158 comp. 1046.

aniccā vata saṃkhārā — pa — ||1159||
 sukhumaṃ paṭivijjhanti vālaggaṃ usunā yathā
 ye pañca khandhe passanti parato no ca attato. ||1160||
 ye ca passanti saṃkhāre parato no ca attato,
 paccabyādhimsu nipuṇaṃ vālaggaṃ usunā yathā. ||1161||
 sattiyaṃ viya omaṭṭho . . . (=39, 40.) ||1162–1163||
 codito bhāvitattena sarīrantimadhārīnā
 Migāramātu pāsādaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena kampayim. ||1164||
 na yidaṃ sithilam ārabha na yidaṃ appena thāmasā
 nibbānaṃ adhigantabbam sabbaganthapamocanaṃ. ||1165||
 ayaṇ ca daharo bhikkhu, ayam uttamaporiso
 dhāreti antimam deham jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. ||1166||
 vivaram anupatanti vijjutā Vebhārassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
 nagavivaragato ca jhāyati putto appaṭimassa tādino. ||1167||
 upasanto uparato pantasenāsano muni
 dāyādo buddhasetṭhassa Brahmunā abhivandito. ||1168||
 upasantaṃ uparataṃ pantasenāsaṇaṃ munim
 dāyādaṃ buddhasetṭhassa vanda brāhmaṇa Kassapaṃ. ||1169||
 yo ca jātisaṭaṃ gacche sabbā brāhmaṇajātiyo
 sotthiyo vedasampanno manussesu punappunaṃ, ||1170||
 ajjhāyako pi ce assa tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pārāgū,
 etassa vandanāy' ekaṃ kalaṃ n' agghati soḷasiṃ. ||1171||
 yo so aṭṭha vimokkhāni purebhattaṃ apassayi
 anulomaṃ paṭilomaṃ, tato piṇḍāya gacchati : ||1172||
 tādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ māhari, mātṭānaṃ khaṇi brāhmaṇa,
 abhippasādehi maṇaṃ arahantaṃhi tādine,
 khippaṃ pañjaliko vanda mā te vijati matthakaṃ. ||1173||
 na so passati saddhammaṃ saṃsārena purakkhato,
 acaṅkamaṃ jimhapathaṃ kumaggam anudhāvati. ||1174||
 kimī va mīḷhasallitto saṃkhāre adhimucchito
 pagālho lābhasakkāre tuccho gacchati Poṭṭhilo. ||1175||
 imaṇ ca passa āyantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sudassanaṃ
 vimuttaṃ ubhatobhāge ajjhattaṃ susamāhitaṃ. ||1176||

1161, paccabyādhimsu A, pañcabyādhisu BC.—1164, kampayi BC.—1165,
 appena thāmasā A, appejhānāyāmasā B, ajjhānathāmasā C.—sabbagandhasa-
 mocanaṃ AB, samevaṇaṃ C.—1167 = 41.—nabhavivaragato jhāyati ABC.—
 1171, etaṃ BC, ekaṃ A.—1172, apassayi AC, aph° B.—1173, māsīdi? comp.
 1166, 1169 —viphalī matthakaṃ?—1174, na so A, neso BC.—acaṅkamaṃ C,
 acaṅgamaṃ B, ajjhagamaṃ A.

visallam khīnasamyogam tevijjam maccuhāyinam
dakkhiṇeyyam manussānam puññakhettaṃ anuttaram.

|| 1177 ||

ete sambahulā devā iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassāni sabbe brahmapurohitā
Moggallānam namassantā tiṭṭhantī pañjalikatā : || 1178 ||
namo te purisājaṇṇa, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te āsavā khīṇā, dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mārisa. || 1179 ||
pūjito naradevena uppanno maraṇābhibhū
puṇḍarikaṃ va toyena saṃkhāre nopalippati. || 1180 ||
yasse muhutte saḥassadhā loko saṃvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasi iddhiguṇe cutūpapāte kāle passati devatā sa bhi-
kkhu. || 1181 ||

Sāriputto va paññāya sīlena upasamena ca,
yo pi pāraṃgato bhikkhu etāvaparamo siyā. || 1182 ||
koṭisatasahassassa attabhāvaṃ khaṇena nimmīne,
aham vikubbanāsu kusalo vasībhūto 'mhi iddhiyā. || 1183 ||
samādhivijjāvasi pāramigato Moggallānagotto asitassa sā-
sane

dhīro samucchindi samāhitindriyo nāgo yathā pūtilataṃ va
bandhanam. || 1184 ||

paricīṇṇo . . . (= 604, 605) || 1185–1186 ||

kīdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha
Vidhuram sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhañ ca brāhmaṇam.
|| 1187 ||

satam āsi ayosaṅkū sabbe paccattavedanā :
īdiso nirayo āsi yattha Dussī apaccatha
Vidhuram sāvakam āsajja Kakusandhañ ca brāhmaṇam.
|| 1188 ||

yo etam abhijānāti bhikkhu buddhassa sāvako,
tādisam bhikkhum āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.
|| 1189 ||

1177, maccuhāyinam C, pacc° AB.—1778, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1181 (= 909), devatā sa AC, d° ca B.—1182, etāvap° A, etovap° C, ekovap° B.—1187, Dussī A, rūpi BC.—Vidhūram the MSS., comp. Hardy's Manual (2nd edition), p. 75, Jāt. vol. i. p. 46. Mr. Trenckner writes Vidhura, see Milindapañha, p. 202, 372.—1188, satam A, matam C, amatam B.—Dussī A, rūpi BC.—Vidhūram AC, Vidhuram B.

majjhe sāgarasmim tittḥanti vimānā kappatṭhāyino
 veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabhassarā,
 accharā tattha naccanti puthū nānattavaṇṇiyo, ||1190||
 yo etam abhi° — pa — Kappa dukkhaṃ nigacchasi. ||1191||
 yo ve buddhena codito bhikkhusaṃghassa pekkhato
 Migāramātu pāsādaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi, ||1192||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1193||
 yo Vejayantapāsādaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena kampayi
 iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatā, ||1194||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1195||
 yo Vejayantapāsāde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
 api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo;—
 tassa Sakko viyākāsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathātathaṃ, ||1196||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1197||
 yo Brahmānaṃ paripucchati Sudhammāyaṃ abhitoṣabhaṃ:
 ajjāpi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū;
 passasi vītivattantaṃ Brahmaloḷe pabhassaraṃ;— ||1198||
 tassa Brahmā viyākāsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathātathaṃ:
 na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū; ||1199||
 passāmi vītivattantaṃ Brahmaloḷe pabhassaraṃ;
 so 'ham ajja kathaṃ vajjana: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato;—
 ||1200||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1201||
 yo Mahāneruno kūtāṃ vimokkhena apassayi,
 vanaṃ Pubbavidehaṇaṃ ye ca bhūmisayā narā,— ||1202||
 yo etam abhi° . . . ||1203||
 na ve aggi cetayati ahaṃ bālaṃ dahāmīti,
 bālo ca jalitaṃ aggim āsajja naṃ paḍayhati; ||1204||
 evaṃ eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajja naṃ tathāgataṃ
 sayāṃ dahissam attānaṃ bālo aggim va saṃphusaṃ. ||1205||
 apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajja naṃ tathāgataṃ;
 kiṃ nu maññasi pāpima na me pāpaṃ vipaccati. ||1206||
 karato te miyyate pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;
 Māra nibbinda buddhamhā, āsaṃ mā kasi bhikkhusu. ||1207||

1198, paripucchati BC, pucchati A.—Sudhammā[naṃ] (naṃ is expunged) yaṃ
 A, Sudhammāyaṃ B, Sudhammānaṃ C.—thitoṣabhaṃ A, abhitoṣabhaṃ BC.—
 1202, aphasaya corr. to apassaya A, aphasaya C, aphasaya B.—1205, dahissas'
 attānaṃ P.—saṃphusaṃ A, sampuṃsaṃ B, saṃmbuṃsaṃ C.—1206, passavi B,
 passāmi AC.—1207, karato te ciyyate P

iti Mâraṃ atajjesi bhikkhu Bhesakalāvane,
 tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyatīti. ||1208||
 itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno thero gāthāyo
 abhāsittā 'ti.

uddānaṃ bhavati :

Saṭṭhikamhi nipātamhi Moggallāno mahiddhiko
 eko 'va thero, gāthāyo aṭṭhasaṭṭhi bhavanti tā 'ti.

Saṭṭhiko nipāto.

1208, antaradhāyathā 'ti? Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 256 and the end of the Padhānasutta (Suttanipāta). —Uddāna : eko va thera, the MSS.—bhavanti te ti AB, bh° to ti C.

MAHĀNIPĀTO.

Nikkhaṇṭaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
 vitakkā upadhāvanti pagabbhā Kaṇhato ime : ||1209||
 uggaṇṭṭā mahissāsā sikkhitā daḥhadhammino
 samantā parikireyyuṃ sahaṣṣaṃ apalāyinaṃ. ||1210||
 sace pi ettakā bhiyyo āgamissanti itthiyo,
 n'eva maṃ byādhayissanti; dhammesv amhi patiṭṭhi-
 to. ||1211||
 sakim hi me sutam etaṃ buddhassādiccabandhuno
 nibbānagamaṇaṃ maggaṃ, tattha me nirato mano. ||1212||
 evaṃ evaṃ viharantaṃ pāpima upagacchasi;
 tathā Maccu karissāmi : na me maggaṃ udikkhasi. ||1213||
 aratim ratim ca paḥāya sabbaso gehasitaṇ ca vitakkaṃ
 vanathaṃ na kareyya kuhiñci, nibbanathā avanatho sa hi
 bhikkhu. ||1214||
 yam idha pathaviṇ ca viḥāsaṃ rūpagataṃ jagatogadhaṃ
 kiñci,
 pariṇīyati sabbam aniccaṃ : evaṃ samecca caranti mutt-
 antā. ||1215||
 upadhīsu janā gadhitāse diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca;
 ettha vinodaya chandam anejo; yo h'ettha na lippati muni-
 tam āhu. ||1216||
 atṭhasaṭṭhisitā savitakkā puthujjanatāya adhammanivittā;
 na ca vaggagatissa kuhiñci, no pana padullagāhī sa bhi-
 kkhu. ||1217||

1209, agārā A, agārasmiṃ BC.—1210, daḥhavammino?—1211, etthato BC,
 etthataṃ corr. to ettakā A.—1212, sutam etaṃ A, etaṃ sutam BC.—1213, pāpimā
 BC.—1214, aratim ca ratim ca?—sa bhikkhu A, paḥi bh° BC.—1215, pathaviṇ
 ca A, pathavi C, pathavi ca B.—muttantā corr. to mutantā A, muttantā BC.—
 1217, vaggagatassa A, vaggagatissa BC. vaṇkagati 'ssa?—padullagāhī A,
 padullibhāni B, padullibhānu C.

Dabbo cirarattam samāhito akuhako nipako apihālu
santam padam ajjhagamā muni, paṭiccaparinibbuto kaṇ-
khati kâlam. || 1218 ||

mānam pajahassu Gotama mānapathaṇi ca jahassu asesam ;
mānapathamhi samucchito vippaṭisārī hutvā cirarattam.
|| 1219 ||

makkhena makkhitā pajā mānahatā nirayam patanti,
socanti janā cirarattam mānahatā nirayam upapannā. || 1220 ||
na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci maggajino sammā paṭipanno,
kittiṇ ca sukhaṇ cānubhoti, dhammadaṣo 'ti tam āhu
tathattam. || 1221 ||

tasmā akhilo idham amānavā nīvaraṇāni pahāya visuddho
mānaṇ ca pahāya asesam vijjāy' antakaro samitāvī. || 1222 ||
kamarāgena dayhāmi, cittam me paṇdayhati ;
sādhū nibbāpanam brūhi anukampāya Gotama. || 1223 ||
saññāya vipariyesā cittaṇ te paṇdayhati ;
nimittam parivajjehi subham rāgūpasamhitam. || 1224 ||
asubhāya cittaṇ bhāvehi ekaggam susamāhitam,
sati kāyagatā ty atthu, nibbidābahulo bhava. || 1225 ||
animittaṇ ca bhāvehi, mānānusayam ujjaha,
tato mānābhisamayā upasanto carissasi. || 1226 ||
tam eva vācam bhāseyya yāy' attānam na tāpaye
pare ca na vihimseyya ; sā ve vācā subhāsītā. || 1227 ||
piyavācam eva bhāseyya yā vācā paṭinanditā
yam anādāya pāpāni paresam bhāsate piyam. || 1228 ||
saccam ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano ;
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca āhu santo patitṭhitā. || 1229 ||
yam buddho bhāsati vācam khemam nibbānapattiyā
dukkhass' antakiriyāya, sa ve vācānam uttamā. || 1230 ||
gambhīrapaṇṇo medhāvī maggāmaggassa kovido
Sāriputto mahāpaṇṇo dhammam deseti bhikkhunam. || 1231 ||
samkhittena pi deseti vitthārena pi bhāsati,
sālikāye va nigghoso paṭibhānam udīyyati. || 1232 ||

1219, mānapathamhi A, mānam tasmim C, mānathasmim B.—1221, dhamma-
daso A, 'raso BC.—tatattam A, tathattam B, tattam C.—1222, idha
pa[nata]navā (nata is expunged) A, idham amānavā B, idha mānavā C.—1224,
vipariyāsā ?—Comp. Suttanipāta 339 seq.—1225, asubhāyam AB, 'ya C.—1227
seq., see the Subhāsitasutta (Suttanipāta).—1232, uddīyyati corr. to udīyyati
A, urissati B, udissati C. udīyyati ?

tassa taṃ desayantassa suṇantā madhuram giram
 sareṇa rajanīyena savanīyena vaggunā
 udaggacittā muditā sotam odhenti bhikkhavo. || 1233 ||
 aṇṇa pannarase visuddhiyā bhikkhū pañcasatā samagatā
 saṃyojanabandhanacchidā anīghā khīṇapunabbhavā isi.
 || 1234 ||

cakkavattī yathā rājā amaccaparivārito
 samantā anupariyeti sāgarantaṃ mahim imam, || 1235 ||
 evaṃ vijitasamgāmaṃ satthavāhaṃ anuttaram
 sāvakā payirupāsanti tevijjā maccuhāyino, || 1236 ||
 sabbe bhagavato puttā, palāpo ettha na vijjati;
 taṇhāsallassa hantāram vande ādiccabandhunaṃ. || 1237 ||
 parosahassaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sugataṃ payirupāsati
 desantaṃ virajam dhammaṃ nibbānaṃ akuto bhayaṃ. || 1238 ||
 suṇanti dhammaṃ vipulaṃ sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ;
 sobhati vata sambuddho bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato. || 1239 ||
 nāgaṇāmo 'si bhagavā, isīnaṃ isisattamo,
 mahāmegho va hutvāna sāvake abhivassasi. || 1240 ||
 divāvihārā nikkhamma satthudassanakamyatā
 sāvako te mahāvīra pāde vandati Vāṅgiso. || 1241 ||
 ummaggapathaṃ Mārassa abhibhuyya carati pabbijja khi-
 lāni;
 taṃ passatha bandhanapamuñcakaraṃ asitaṃ va bhāgaso
 pavibhajja. || 1242 ||
 oghassa hi nittharaṇatthaṃ anekavihitaṃ maggaṃ akkhāsi,
 tasmiṃ ca amate akkhāte dhammasā tṭhitā asaṃhārā. || 1243 ||
 pajjotakaro ativijjha sabbatṭhitinam atikkamaṃ addā,
 ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca aggamaṃ so desayi dasaddhānaṃ. || 1244 ||
 evaṃ sudesita dhamme ko pamādo vijānataṃ dhammaṃ,
 tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsane appamatto sadā namassam
 anusikkhe. || 1245 ||
 buddhānubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo,
 lābhī sukhavīhārānaṃ vivekānaṃ abhinhaso, || 1246 ||

1237, palāpo BC, palāso A.—1242, carati A, °si BC.—°pamuñja° A, °pamuñca° BC.—pavibhajja A, pavibhajjam B, pavibhajjam C.—1244, sabbatṭhitinam A, sabbamitinam BC.—dasaddhānaṃ A, dasatthānaṃ C, dasathānaṃ B.—1246 (comp. 679), Koṇḍañño the MSS.—tippanikkamo A, tibbanikkamo BC.

yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ satthusāsanakārinā,
 sabb' assa taṃ anuppattaṃ appamattassa sikkhato. ||1247||
 mahānubhāvo tevijjo cetopariyakovido
 Koṇḍañño buddhadāyādo pāde vandati satthuno. ||1248||
 nāgassa passe āsinaṃ muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ
 sāvakā pariyupāsanti tevijjā macchāyino. ||1249||
 cetasā anupariyeti Moggallāno mahiddhiko
 cittaṃ nesam samanvesam vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhim. ||1250||
 evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ
 anekākārasampannaṃ payirupāsanti Gotamaṃ. ||1251||
 cando yathā vigatavalāhake nabhe virocati vītamalo va
 bhānumā,
 evaṃ pi Aṅgīrasa tvaṃ mahāmuni atirocasī yasasā sabba-
 lokam. ||1252||
 kāveyyamattā vicarimha pubbe gāma gāmaṃ purā puram,
 ath'addasāmisambuddhaṃ sabbadhammānapāraguṃ. ||1253||
 so me dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū;
 dhammaṃ sutvā pasīdimha, saddhā no udapajjatha. ||1254||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā khandhe āyatanāni ca
 dhātuyo ca viditvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. ||1255||
 bahūnaṃ vata atthāya uppajjanti tathāgatā
 itthināṃ purisānaṃ ca ye tē sāsana-kārakā. ||1256||
 tesam kho vata atthāya bodhim ajjhagamā muni
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca ye niyāmagataṃ dasā. ||1257||
 sudesitā cakkhumatā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 cattāri ariyasaccāni anukampāya paṇinaṃ, ||1258||
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ. ||1259||
 evaṃ ete tathā vuttā, diṭṭhā me te yathātathā;
 sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||1260||
 svāgataṃ vata me āsi mama buddhassa santike;
 samvibhatesu dhammesu yaṃ setṭhaṃ tad upāgamiṃ. ||1261||
 abhiññāpāramippatto sotadhātuvisodhito
 tevijjo idhippatto 'mhi cetopariyakovido. ||1262||

1248, °pariya° A, °pariyāya° BC.—1249, nagassa A.—1250, sampanneyyaṃ C, sampanneyam B.—1253, ath' addasāsim?—1257, bodhi the MSS.—ajjhagamā A, ajjhagā B, ajjhūpagā C.—1261, savibhatesu the MSS. Comp. v. 9.—upāgami A, upāgami BC.—1262, °pariya° AB, °pariya° corrected to °pariyāya° C.

pucchāmi satthāram anomapaññaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme yo
 vicikicchānaṃ chetvā :
 Aggālave kalam akāsi bhikkhu ñāto yasassī abhinibbu-
 tatto ; || 1263 ||
 Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṃ tayā kataṃ bhagavā
 brāhmaṇassa,
 so taṃ namassaṃ acari mutyapekho āradhaviṛiyo daḥhadha-
 mmadassī : || 1264 ||
 taṃ sāvakaṃ Sakka mayam pi sabbe aññātum icchāma sam-
 antacakkhu :
 samavattṭhitā no savaṇāya sotam, tuvaṃ nu satthā tvam
 anuttaro 'si. || 1265 ||
 chind' eva no vicikiccham, brūhi me taṃ, parinibbutam
 vedaya bhūripaṇṇa,
 majjheva no bhāsa samantacakkhu Sakko va devāna sahasa-
 netto. || 1266 ||
 ye keci gandhā idha mohamaggā aññānapakkhā vicikiccha-
 tṭhānā,
 tathāgatam patvā na te bhavanti, cakkhum hi etaṃ para-
 maṃ narānaṃ. || 1267 ||
 no ce hi jātu puriso kilese vāto yathā abbhaghaṇaṃ vihāne,
 tamo 'v' assa nibbuto sabbaloko, jotimanto pi na pabhā-
 seyyum. || 1268 ||
 dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti, taṃ taṃ ahaṃ dhīra tath'
 eva maññe,
 vipassinaṃ jānaṃ upāgamimha ; parisāya no āvikarohi
 Kappaṃ. || 1269 ||
 khippaṃ giram eraya vaggu vaggum haṃso va paggayha
 sanikaṃ nikūjam

1263 seq., comp. the Kappasutta (or Nigrodhasutta, in the Suttanipāta).—1263, pucchāma ? (so read the Suttanipāta MSS.).—chetvā the MSS. jettā and chetvā the Suttanipāta MSS. chettā ?—1264, tayā A, tassā BC.—sohaṃ namassaṃ acari (corr. to acara) mutyapekho A, sohaṃ nāmassaṃ acari mutyasokho B, sohaṃ namassaṃ acari muttisakho C.—1265, hetum (for sotam) the MSS.—1266, chinda A, chinde ca BC, chindeva Sutta Nip.—1268, vihane A, visāne BC, vihāne Sutta Nip.—nivuto (nivuto) ?—pabhāseyyum A, pabhāpeyyum or 'yyu B, pabhāseyyam C. The Suttanipāta reads: na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyum. This seems to me the correct reading.—1269, vipassanaṃ A.

bindussarena suvikappitena; sabbeva te ujjugatâ suṇoma.

||1270||

pahinajâtimaraṇaṃ asesam niggayha dhonaṃ vadessāmi
dhammaṃ;

na kâmakâro hi puthujjanânaṃ, saṃkheyyakâro 'va tathâ-
gatânaṃ. ||1271||

sampannavaveyyâkaraṇaṃ tavedaṃ samujjapaṇṇassa samug-
gahitaṃ;

ayam añjali pacchimo suppaṇâmito; mâ mohayi jânam
anomaṇṇa. ||1272||

parovaraṃ ariyadhammaṃ viditvâ mâ mohayi jânam ano-
maviriya;

vâriṃ yathâ ghammanighammatatto vâcâbhikaṅkhâmi,
sutaṃ pavassa. ||1273||

yadatthiyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ acâri Kappâyano kacci 'ssa
taṃ amoghaṃ;

nibbâyi so âdu saupâdiseso; yathâ vimutto ahu taṃ suṇo-
ma. ||1274||

acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nâmarûpe 'ti bhagavâ, taṇhâya sotaṃ
dîgharattâṇusayitaṃ

atâri jâtimaraṇaṃ asesam icc abravî bhagavâ pañcasettho.
||1275||

esa sutvâ pasidâmi vaco te isisattama,

amoghaṃ kira me putṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi brâhmaṇo.
||1276||

yathâvâdî tathâkârî ahû buddhassa sâvako,

acchecchi Maccuno jâlaṃ tataṃ mâyâvino dâlhaṃ. ||1277||
addasa bhagavâ âdiṃ upâdânaṃ Kappiyo,

1270, jaraya A, etassa BC.—vaggum deest in the Theragâthâ MSS.—ujjugatâ A, ujjagatâ BC.—1271, vadissâmi BC, paṭivediyâmi A, vadessâmi and vadissâmi Suttanip.—ti (instead of hi, which is the reading given by Prof. Fausbøll) BC, hoti A.—For va Prof. Fausbøll gives ca.—1272, samujjap° A, sammujjap° B, sammujjap° C.—The Suttanipâta MSS. read samujjapaṇṇassa and samujjupaṇṇassa.—1273, parovaraṃ ABC, parovaraṃ, varâvaraṃ, varovaraṃ the MSS. of the Suttanipâta.—vîra A, vîriya BC, vîra and vîriya the S. N. MSS.—1274, sa ABC and the Paris MSS., ssa Phayre MS.—âdu saupâdiseso BC and the Phayre MS. of the Suttanipâta, anupâdiseso A, âdu saupâdiseso the Paris MSS. of the S. N. Comp. Dhammap. Âth. p. 96, line 25.—1275, acchijji A, acchajja C, acchijja B, acchecchi the Phayre MS. of the S. N.—atâri A and the Phayre MS., attari C, atthayi B.—1277, acchijji A, acchinna BC.—mayâvino ABC.—1278, âdi the MSS., âdi and âdiṃ the Suttanipâta MSS.

accagâ vata Kappâyano maccudheyyam suduttaram. ||1278||
 tam devadevam vandâmi puttam te dvipaduttama
 anujâtam mahâvîram nâgam nâgassa orasan ti. ||1279||
 ittham sudam âyasmâ Vaṅgîsotherogâthâyo abhâ-
 sitthâ 'ti.

Mahânipâto niṭṭhito.

Sattatimhi nipâtamhi Vaṅgîso paṭibhāṇavā
 eko 'va thero, n' atth' añño, gâthâyo ekasattati.|
 saḥassam honti tâ gâthâ tîni saṭṭhisatâni ca,
 therâ ca dve satâ saṭṭhi cattâro ca pakâsitâ.|
 sihanâdam naditvâna buddhaputtâ anâsavâ
 khemantam pâpuṇitvâna aggikkhandhâ va nibbutâ 'ti.

Niṭṭhitâ Theragâthâyo.

Uddâna : saṭṭhisat° A, satis° B, satta° C.—cattâro ca A, pañcapaṇṇe BC.

THE
THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

EDITED BY
RICHARD PISCHEL.
PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

114

PREFACE.

IN preparing the present text of the Therîgâthâ I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

L. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing.

P. MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pâli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing. The MS. also contains the Theragâthâ, the Itivuttakam, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikâya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

S. MS. lent by Mr. Subhûti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. Sinhalese writing.

B. MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. Dated Sakkarâj 1128.

C. MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapâla, called Paramatthadîpanî (Padaratitthavîhâravâsinâ âcariya-Dhammapâlatherena katâ therîgâthânam atthasamvannanâ), lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therîgâthâ is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with Cy. Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gāthā from the Apadāna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadāna text with C¹, while C² is there=C.

Ample as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gāthās have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the therīs, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapāla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gāthās is stated to be 494, that of the therīs 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the theris Muttā and Nandā, are reckoned as gāthās of the theris themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gāthās [11, 82–86] are assigned to these very theris), and if we do not number at all the theris to whom stanzas 127–132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112–116 to Paṭācārā. Dhammapāla's account of these gāthās is that the first four stanzas 127–130 were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjā, and that all six gāthās were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunīs. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭācārā, the five hundred bhikkhunīs were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭācārās (cp. p. 192). Now to thirty of these theribhikkhunīs the stanzas 117–121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunīs are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunīs also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the theris are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy*, *Manual of Buddhism*, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 theris. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gāthās. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gāthās are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgītikāras when they united the therīgāthās into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapāla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362–364, 366, 400–402, 403. To these seven gāthās one would be inclined to add the gāthās 309–311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479–482, 494, 514–522. All these gāthās seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gāthās mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therīgāthās are only entitled stanzas spoken

by therīs, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320-322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gāthās 291-311, 312-337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian ākhyāna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.¹ Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added: *gāthāsambandhadassana-vasena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gāthās added by the saṅgītikāras. How then the difference between my text and the versus memorialis is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhūti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhūti and myself.

R. PISCHEL.

KIEL, June, 1883.

¹ Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 54ff., especially p. 77-82.

THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

sukham supâhi therîke katvâ colena pârutâ |
 upasanto hi te râgo sukkhaḍâkaṃ va kumbhiyaṃ. ||1||
 ittham sudam aññatarâ therî apaññâtâ bhikkhunî
 gâtham abhâsithâ ti. ||

Mutte muccassu yogehi cando Râhuggaho iva |
 vippamuttana cittena ananâ bhuñjâhi piṇḍakam. ||2||
 ittham sudam bhagavâ Muttam sikkhamânam imâya
 gâthâya abhiṇham ovadati. ||

Puṇṇe pûrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
 paripuṇṇâya paññâya tamokkhandham padâlaya. ||3||
 Puṇṇâ. ||

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhâya mâ tam yogâ upaccagam |
 sabbayogavisamyuttâ cara loke anâsavâ. ||4||
 Tissâ. ||

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo tam mâ upaccagâ |
 khaṇâtâtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ||5||
 aññatarâ Tissâ. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pârutâ.—3, P the, S dukkha°, P ca.—4, L aññatarâ, P aññatarâ therî, B asaññâtâ, L apaññâtâ, P asaññâkâ, S asaññâtâ.—5, P °ni.—6, P mucchassu, S idha.—7, S °muttona, BCP ananâ, S anna.—8, P puttam, PS °mânayam.—9, P imâyam ga°, S gâtâya.—10, BLS purassu, P phu°, S punnarase.—11, S° punnâya, L paññâya, P saññâya, B 1. hd., PS °layam.—13, S bhikkhassu.—14, P °visayuttâ.—15, om. cdd.—16, yuñcassu, C ta.—17, B °hitâ, P °titâ, P niyampi, S sappitâ.—18, om. cdd.

Dhīre nirodham phusehi saññāvūpasamam sukham |
ārādhayāhi nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. || 6 ||

Dhīrā. ||

dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi bhikkhuni bhāvitindriyā |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. || 7 ||

aññatarā Dhīrā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava |
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiya. || 8 ||

Mittā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bhadre bhadraratā bhava |
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam anuttaram. || 9 ||

Bhadrā. ||

Upasame tare ogham maccudheyyam suduttaram |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. || 10 ||

Upasamā. ||

sumuttā sādhu mutta mhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |
dukkhalena musalena patinā khujjakena ca |
mutta mhi jātimaraṇā bhavanetti samūhatā. || 11 ||

Muttā. ||

chandajātā avasāye manasā ca phutā siyā |
kāmesu appatibaddhacittā uddhamsoṭā ti vuccati. || 12 ||

Dhammadinnā. ||

karotha buddhasāsanam yam katvā nānutappati |
khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha. || 13 ||

Visākhā. ||

dhātuyo dukkhato disvā mā jāti punar āgami |
bhave chandam virājetvā upasantā carissasi. || 14 ||

Sumanā. ||

1, C dhīre, BL khīre, PS tiise, BCLP phusehi, S pussuehi, PL saññā° and so always ñi instead of ññi, if not stated otherwise, C paññā°, PS °vupa°.—2, P ārādhapasahi.—3, *om. cdd.*—4, BLP dhīrā *cdd.* dhīrehi, PS °ni, P °tūnadravā.—5, BLPS jītvā, S °vāhana.—6, LP dhīrā.—7, B saddhā pabbajjī°, C pabbajjī°, P pappajjī°.—8, P bhāveti.—10, B °jji°, P pappajjī° bhanedra.—11, S attaram.—12, bhadrā.—13, BS ogha, P macchuthe°, S maccuyya.—14, P °hanam.—16, BCPS tīhi, S mujjehi.—17, P mūsālena pahinā.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jāhi°, LS samuhatā.—20, *cdd.* avasāyi, S va, B putā.—21, BCL °bandha°, P appatibandha°, S appatibandhitvā uddhasotā.—23, karodha.—24, S dibba pā°, S nīsi°.—26, jāni punan, B punan, S punnāgami.—27, P vibhājetvā, BCP carissati.

kāyena samvutā āsiṃ vācāya uda cetasā |
samūlam taṇham abbuyha sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||15||

Uttarā. ||

sukham tvam vuddhike sehi katvā colena pārutā |
upasanto hi te rāgo sītibhūta si nibbutā. ||16||

Sumanā vuddhapabbajitā. ||

piṇḍapātaṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalā |
vedhamānehi gatthehi tatth' eva nipatiṃ chamā |
disvā ādinavaṃ kāye atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||17||

Dhammā. ||

hitvā ghare pabbajitvā hitvā puttam pasuṃ piyaṃ |
hitvā rāgañ ca dosaṃ ca avijjañ ca virājiya |
samūlam taṇham abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutā. ||18||

Saṅghā. ||

ekikā therīyo samattā. ||

āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitam ||19||
animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayaṃ ujjaha |
tato mānābhisamayaṃ upasanta carissasi. ||20||

itthaṃ sudam bhagavā Nandaṃ sikkhamānaṃ imāhi

gāthāhi abhiṇham ovaḍati. ||

ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiya |
bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. ||21||
dittho hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhīṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||22||

Jentī. ||

1, P kārena, LP (S?) āsi.—2, BCS taṇham, P ampuyha, S sambuyha, C nibbū-
tā.—4, LP vudhike, S telena, P pāruto.—5, P the rogo satī, L tā mhi, S °tā na
nibbuti, B nibbūti, C °bhūta mhi nibbūtā.—6, LP vuḍha, BCL °pabbajjitā, P
°pappajjitā.—7, S dubbhalā.—8, P vedhammā°, S veda°, BCP nipati, S nipatī.
—9, BCL ādi°, P ādinava, P cittaṃ mucchi, S vimutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C
pabbajitā, L pabbajjitvā, P pappajjitvā, BP pasum, C pasu, S samum, C ppiyam.
—12, P yāgañ.—13, B taṇham, P appuyha, C nibbūtā.—14, S Saṅghā.—15, B
ekiko.—16, cdd. asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putim, PS pūti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2.
hd. putim, PS saya, S nante.—17, P asubhāra, S ekagge.—18, BCS, °ttam,
S om. ca, P ujjassa, S ujjahā.—19, P sarissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddam,
S om. sikkhamānaṃ.—22, BL pojjaḥ, P °ngo.—24, LB 2. hd. antimāyam,
P samusayo, B samussāyo.—25, L vikkhīṇo, BCPS vikkhīṇo, S °sārā.—26, BPS
Jentī, C Jentā.

sumuttike sumuttikā sādhu muttika mhi musalassa |
ahiriko me chattakam vā pi ukkhalikā me daḷiddabhāvā
ti. ||23||

rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmi |
sā rukkhamūlam upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhatō jhā-
yāmi. ||24||

aññatarā therībhikkhunī apaññatā. ||
yāva Kāsijanapado suñko me tattako ahu |
taṃ katvā nigamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi
maṃ. ||25||

atha nibbind' ahaṃ rūpe nibbindaṇṇi ca virajj' ahaṃ |
mā puna jātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāveyyaṃ punappunam |
tisso vijjā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanam. ||26||

Adḍhakāsi. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi kisikā gilānā bāḷhadubbalā |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||27||
saṃghāṭiṃ nikkhipitvāna pattakam ca nikujjiya |
sele khambhesiṃ attānaṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya. ||28||

Cittā. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi dukkhitā dubbalā gatayobbanā |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||29||
nikkhipitvāna saṃghāṭiṃ pattakam ca nikujjiya |
nisinnā c' amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me |
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanam. ||30||

Mettikā. ||

cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamā-
pārihārikapakkhaṇi ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgatam |

1, C *cm.* sādhu mutti.—2, BCPS 1. *hd.* vāsi, BC 2. *hd.* vāpi, L *me* lidda°, S *dalidda°*, B *dalhi°*, C 2. *hd.* daddubhāvā.—4, L *ci*, BPS *vichindati*, C *vicchindi*, L *vichindanti*, B *vihañāmi*, P *visānāmi*, S *visānāmi*.—5, BPS *dukkha°*, BL *ūpa°*, S *alo*, CP *sukham*, B 1. *hand*, P *sāyāmi*, S *sayāmi*.—7, P *aññatarā*, S *theri°*, B *bhikkhūnī*, LS *ni*, P *nam*, L *apaññatā*, BP *asaññatā*, S *asaññitā*.—8, S *yava*, P *suko*, S *sumko*, CPS *tattako*.—9, C *negamo*, S *agghenagghya*, BC 1. *hd.*, P *thapesi* (B 2. *hd.* *tha°*).—10, P *cm.* *from* *ham* *to* *ca*, L *dam*, S *nibbindaṇṇi*.—11, L *amā*, B *jātisaṃsāraṃ*, C *samsāro*, S *santāressam*, BC *ppunnam*.—13, LP *Adha°*, BLS *kāsi*, P *kāmi*.—14, P *kimikā* *gī°*, L *baḷha°*.—15, B *daṇḍam*, P *odubbha*, PS *ruhiya*.—16, BLPS *saṃghāṭi*, C *saṃghāṭi*, P *nikkhā°*, C *nikkhipetvāna*.—17, BLPS *khambhesi*, C 1. *hd.* *gabbhesi*, 2. *hd.* *khabbhesi*, L *khandham*, BS *padālayam*, CLP *padālaya*, *cfr.* *st.* 44, 172.—20, P *dukkhātā*, B *gatāyoppa*, C *yoppannā*.—21, P *daṇḍam*.—22, LP *saṃghāṭi*, S *kañ*.—23, P *selhamhi*, P *vimucchi*.—26, P *si*, S *cadasī*, P *si*, S *va*, L *athamī*, P *athapi*.—27, C *pāṭihārika°*, S *hāriya°*, L *aṭṭhaṅgam*, P *aṭṭhaṅkam*, P *supa°*, S *māhitam*.

uposatham upagacchim devakāyābhinandini. ||31||
 sājja ekena bhattena muṇḍā saṃghāṭipārutā |
 devakāyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ vineyya hadaye daram. ||32||

Mittā. ||

uddhaṃ pādatalā amma adho ce kesamatthakā ||
 paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kāyaṃ asuciṃ pūtigandhikaṃ. ||33||
 evaṃ viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato |
 parilāho samucchinnō sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||34||

Abhayamātā. ||

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yattha sattā puthujjanā |
 nikkhipissām' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajānā satīmatī. ||35||
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. ||36||

Abhayattherī. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhamiṃ |
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ||37||
 tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti taṇhā mayhaṃ samūhatā |
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||38||

Sāmā. ||

dukanipāto. ||

pañṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me |
 nābhijānāmi cittassa samaṃ laddhaṃ kudācanaṃ. ||39||
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini |
 tato saṃvegaṃ āpādiṃ saritvā jinasāsanaṃ. ||40||
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ |

1, BCPS °gacchi, BPS °ni, C °nandani.—2, P hajja, C sajja, S ekabha°, P attena, C sañ°, P °pādutā, B 1. hd., S °pāduhā.—3, C devatāyaṃ, P patte, C °yye, P rada.—4, C Mettā.—5, O ve, P se, L °mattakā.—6, C °vekkhasu, S asuci°, BCP asuci, BCLP puti°.—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S parilāho, LP siti°, LS nibbuti, C nibbūtā, B nibbūti.—10, C abhaya, L bhiduro, P bhādage, S om. bhi°, L yatta, S sathā.—11, L °pisām°, C sampa°, BCLP sati°, BLPS °matā, C °mati.—12, B bahui, L om. dukkha, P °vatāya.—13, C taṇhakkhaya, P °kkhiyo.—14, L °ttheri, P ayattheri.—15, BCPS °mi.—16, *edd.* santi, C asava°, S °nī.—17, P tayā me aṭṭhami, L aṭṭha°.—19, B nupatto.—20, S Sāmā.—21, P dutani-hato, S dukavāto.—22, L °visa°, P pappā° or pappha°, *edd.* °jijitāya.—23, S abhi°, PS °jānāma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L °vattinī, BP vatthini, S °vatthinī.—25, P to, *edd.* āpādi.—26, LP bahui.

ajja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā. ||41||

aññatarā Sāmā. ||

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihārā upanikkhamiṃ |

aladdhā cetaṣo santim citte avasavattini. ||42||

sā bhikkhuniṃ upāgacchiṃ yā me saddhāyikā ahu |

sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||43||

tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna yathā maṃ anusāsi sā |

sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅke nisīdiṃ pītisukhasamappitā |

aṭṭhamiyā pāde pasāresiṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya. ||44||

Uttamā. ||

ye ime satta bojjaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiyaṃ |

bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. ||45||

suññatassānimittassa lābhiniṃ 'haṃ yad icchitaṃ |

orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābhiraṭā sadā. ||46||

sabbe kāmā samucchinṇā ye dibbā ye ca mānusaṃ |

vikkiṇo jātisaṃsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||47||

aññatarā Uttamā. ||

divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate |

nāgaṃ ogāha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ naditīramhi addasaṃ. ||48||

puriso aṅkusam ādāya dehi pādan ti yācati |

nāgo pasārayi pādaṃ puriso nāgaṃ āruhi ||49||

disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ |

tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam gataṃ. ||50||

Dantikā. ||

amma Jivā ti vanamhi kandasī attānaṃ adhigaccha Ubbiri. |

cūlāsītisahasāni sabbā Jīvasanāmikā |

etamh' ālāhane dadḍhā tāsaṃ kam anusocasi. ||51||

1, LP sattami, S rattī, P yātā, B 1. hd., S taṇhādhissositā.—2, LP aññatarā.—3, *add.* °kkhami.—4, *add.* santi, P assavattini.—5, L bhikkhūni, BP bhikkhūni, S bhikkhuni, BCLS upāgacchi, P uhaḡacchi.—6, L dhamma, P dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padesesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S suṇi°, BCPS yā.—8, LP °pallaṅkena, S °pallaṅke, BLP nisīdi, CS nisīdi, C om. pīti, LP pītisukhasama°, S pītisukhasuma°, B 1. hd. °sumappitā.—9, LP atha°, C °mīyā, BP passāresi, S °resi, L tamokha°, CLP padālaya, S °layam.—10, S °ṅge, B °ṅgo, S °sattiyā.—11, S bhāvihā, P sappe.—12, C suññatassāni°, CLP (S?) lābhini, C icchakam, LP dhītā, S dhita.—13, S nibbā.—14, L vikkiṇo, P sikkhiṇo, S vikkiṇo.—15, S uttāmā.—16, LP °kuṭa°, B pabbato, P pappate.—17, *add.* °tīramhi, S addasa.—18, B 1. hd., S aṅgasam, C pādaṃ, P ta.—19, C samādepi, S samādepi, P vana.—20, L adds in brackets hatthāro, BPS add hatthāroha-dhitā.—21, BLP Jivā, S attāna, P Uppiri, C Ubbhiri.—22, BCLP cūlā°, L °sītisahasāni, B °sahasāni, BLPS Jivā°, B 1. hd., S °panāmikā.—23, BCL ālāhane, S ālavane, LP dadḍhā, S kamm, P anusocati, S °casi.

abbuhi vata me sallam duddasam hadayanissitam |
yam me sokaparetāya dhītu sokam byapānudi. ||52||
sājja abbūlhasallāham nicchātā parinibbutā |
buddham dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇam mu-
nim. ||53||

Ubbirī. ||

kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā madhum pītā va acchare |
ye Sukkam na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsanam. ||54||
tañ ca appatīvāṇiyam asecanakam ojavam |
pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakam iv' addhagū. ||55||
sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vītarāgā samāhitā |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. ||56||

Sukkā. ||

n' atthi nissaraṇam loke kiṃ vivekena kāhasi |
bhuñjāhi kāmaratiyo māhu pacchānutāpinī. ||57||
sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānam adhikuttanā |
yam tvam kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mamaṃ. ||58||
sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||59||

Selā. ||

yam tam isihi pattabbam ṭhānam durabbhisambhavam |
na tam dvaṅgulipaṇṇāya sakkā pappotum itthiyā. ||60||
itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite |
ñānamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammam vipassato. ||61||

1, P appuhi, P pallam, L °nisitam, P °nasitam.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokam, P byāhanudi, B byā°.—3, LSBC sajjā, BCLS abbulha°, P abbulapallā, P niccātā, L para°.—4, S buddha, BCS saṅghañ, P upepi, CP muni ti, BS munī ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kiṃ, BPS¹ ki, S manussā ca madhubbatā accha (sic), P madhu pītā ca ajjhare, BC² madhu, BCL pītā, BC² ca, C¹ acche, C² accha.—8, C¹ om. ye, BPS desenti, C^{1.2} desanti, C¹ amatam padam.—9, C¹ appatī° P asevanamkam, S ocavam.—10, C¹ paññe, C¹ valāhagām iv' antagū (corr. from °bhū), B addhabhu, P °kam i bandhasū.—11, cdd. vita°, S °hitam.—12, P dhāyehi.—14, P n' atthi raṇam, BPS ki, P kāmāsi, S kāhasa.—16, S mā tu, L °ānū°, P °ānabhāpini, LS °pini.—16, S satthi° cdd. °su°, P °lupaha, C °lu°.—17, CP °rati, S °ratī, L brubhi, P phrūsi, S aratī, P aratī ni sā, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandi, LP tamokha°.—19, S eva, S pāpima, P nisāto, BP andhakā, S atthakā.—20, L selo.—21, C yan, L yam, BCP isihi, S dutthi, P pattappam thā°, S tā°, LP dūra°, L °sammbhavam, S °sambha°.—22, P ta, B ī. hd. CP °sañāya, S °saññāya, P sappotum, S sabbotum, P itthiyā.—23, B ī. hd., PS ki, B karirā, L citthamhi.—24, P ñānamha, L samma, P °pasato.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||

Somā. ||

tikanipāto niṭṭhito. ||

putto buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito |
pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyañ ca passati. ||63||
atho jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni |
etāhi tīhi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. ||64||
tatheva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini |
dhāreti antimam deham jetvā Māraṃ savāhanam. ||65||
disvā ādīnavam loke ubho pabbajitā mayam |
ty amha khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūta mha nibbutā ti. ||66||
Bhaddā Kapilānī. ||

catukkanipāto niṭṭhito. ||

pañṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitā aham |
accharāsaṃghātamatam pi citass' upasaṃ' ajjhagam. ||67||
aladdhā cetaso santim kāmārāgen' avassutā |
bāhā paggayha kasantī vihāraṃ pāvisim aham. ||68||
sā bhikkhunim upāgacchim yā me saddhāyikā ahu |
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||69||
tassā dhammaṃ supitvāna ekamante upāvisim |
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandi, L and P in corr. tamokha°.—2, S pāpima, P anakā, S atthakā.—4, BLP tikka°, L niṭṭhi°.—5, B 1. hd. C¹, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttassa.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P °ñātepito, S °tesiso, C¹ 1. hd. abhiññāte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññāvopibho, C² °vopite.—8, B etāhi, S tehi, C¹ tīhi, L tevijjā, LP bra°.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kāpi°, cdd. °lāni, C¹ paccu°, cdd. °yini.—10, C² dhārehi, B pavā°.—11, cdd. ādi°, L pabbajji°, P pappā°, S pabbari°, BC² mayham.—12, B 1. hd. thambhā, corr. 2. hd., C¹ 1. hd. tumhā, 2. hd. ty amhā, C² amhā, L ty ama, PS amhā, cdd. khinā°, C¹ S siti°, CS mhi, B nibbatā, C² nibbūtā, C¹ om. ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kāpi°, cdd. °lāni.—15, cdd. °visa°, BCL °jjitā, P pappajito.—16, L acchurā°, CL °saṃghāta°, L °matta, S mattam, P ajjhā°.—17, B ceta, P setaso, BCPS santi.—18, S bāhu, P paggayu, CPS °nti, BCPS pāvisi.—19, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhūni, S bhikkhuni, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhuni, cdd. °gacchi, BP vissā-sikā, S vassāsikā, C 1. hd. ahum.—20, L dhammam, L khandā°.—21, S suni° CP °visi, BS °visi.—22, S pubbesi°, BLPS °cakkhu, P visodhikam.

ceto paricca ñāṇaṇi ca sotadhātu visodhitā |
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhayo |
cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||71||
aññatarā bhikkhuni apaññatā. ||

mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca |
yobbanena c' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'ham. ||72||
vibhūsetvā imam kāyam sucittam bālālapanam |
atthāsim vesidvāramhi luddo pāsam iv' oḍḍiya. ||73||
pilandhanam vidamśentī guyham pakāsikam bahum |
akāsim vividham māyam ujjagghantī bahum janam. ||74||
sājja piṇḍam caritvāna muṇḍā samghātipārutā |
nisinnā rukkkhamūlamhi avitakkassa lābhini. ||75||
sabbe yogā samucchinnā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |
khepetvā āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||76||

Vimalā purāṇagaṇikā. ||

ayonisomanasikārā kāmarāgena additā |
ahosiṃ uddhatā pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||
pariyuṭṭhitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī |
samam cittassa nālabhim rāgacittavasānugā. ||78||
kisā paṇḍu vivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri 'ham |
nāham divā vā rattim vā sukham vindiṃ sudukkkhitā. ||79||
tato rajjum gahetvāna pāvisiṃ vana-m-antaram |
varam me idha ubbandham yaṇi ca hīnam pun' ācare. ||80||
dalhapāsam karitvāna rukkkhasākhāya bandhiya |

1, L sodhātu' S sosodhātu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhiññā, S abhiññā.—4, L bhañā, L bhakkhuni, P °kkhūni, S °ni, L bhapañātā, P añātā, S asaññātā, B asañātā.—5, S patta, P sasena.—6, P yoppa°, L uppata°, P supattha°, S vupa°, B 1. hd. sañācapamatimaññitam, corr. 2. hd., S °atipaññi.—7, L vi°, S °bhu°, C °sitvā, P sū°, B 2. hd. C bālālapanam, P bālahepanam.—8, LP athā° *add.* °āsi, PS vepi°, S °bāramhi luddho pāyāmi dhoṭṭiyo, B luddho, B 1. hd. idh' oḍḍiyo, 2. hd. iv' oḍḍiā, C iv' atṭiyam, L iv' oṭṭiyam, P iv' oṭṭiyo.—9, BP ciraṃsanti, S ciraṃsanti, B 1. hd., S bhuyham, P bhūyham.—10, *add.* akāsi, B ujjagghya°, C ujjagghanti, P ujjagghā, S °nti, PS bahu.—11, BP sv ājja, C piṇḍaṇ, C sanghā°.—12, B avitakkāya, S avitakkaya, BCLS lābhini, P lābhi dāni.—13, P dhippā, B mānasā.—14, C siti°, S mpi, C °ūtā, P °ūti.—15, L pū°, P °ganakā, S °ganikā.—16, BC °manasī, P rāgo na, B additā, CLPS attitā.—17, *add.* ahoṣi, BPS uddhatā, S °ttini.—18, LP °yuṭhi°, P °sañāna°, BCPS °vattini.—19, L citasā, C nāma lābhi, BL ālabhi, PS ālabhi, S rāgaṃcitta°, P °gātā.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, BPS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjam, BC pāvisi, S pāvisi, LP pāvisi, P manam, S ganam, P antayam.—23, CP varam, BCLP hīnam B 1. hd., L mun°, S muṇi° (?) care.—24, C dalham, L °pāsi, P dalapāsam, P yukkha° pa°, S °yā, C om. bandhiya.

pakkhipim pāsaṃ gīvāyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||81||

Sihā. ||

āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubbhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitam. ||82||
yathā idam tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idam |
duggandham pūtikam vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditam. ||83||
evaṃ etaṃ avekkhantī rattindivam atanditā |
tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbija dakkhiṣaṃ. ||84||
tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso |
yathābhūtaṃ ayaṃ kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. ||85||
atha nibbind' ahaṃ kāye ajjhatañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
appamattā viṣaṃyuttā upasanta mhi nibbutā. ||86||

Nandā. ||

aggim candañ ca sūriyañ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ |
nadititthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāmi 'haṃ. ||87||
bahūvatasamādānā addham sisassa olikhim |
chamāya seyyam kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhuñji 'haṃ. ||88||
vibhūsamāṇḍanaratā nhāpanucchādanehi ca |
upakāsim imaṃ kāyaṃ kāmarāgena additā. ||89||
tato saddham labhitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ |
disvā kāyaṃ tathābhūtaṃ kāmarāgo samūhato. ||90||
sabbe bhavā samucchinnā icchā ca patthanā pi ca |
sabbayogavisamyyuttā santiṃ pāpuṇim cetaso. ||91||

Nanduttarā therī. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasmā anagāriyaṃ |
vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. ||92||

1, *edd.* pakkhipi, LP givā°, P citta.—2, BP sihā.—3, BCLP asuci, S asuci, L putim, B puti, C sutim, PS pūti, S namde.—5, P yathā idha.—6, *edd.* puti°, S bānaṃ, L abhinannitam, S abhitanditam.—7, LP evaṃ evaṃ, S evam evam avakkhanti, P 'nti, LP ratti divam, P atantitā.—8, L 'nibbijhu, LPS dakkhiyam, B dakkhitam C rakkhasi.—9, B appattāya.—10, S yathābhataṃ ahaṃ, LP diṭṭho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhāyino, B 2. hd. antarabāhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'haṃ, S virajj 'aha, B atam.—12, P 'yutto, C 'santā hi, BC nibbutā.—14, BCP aggi, P sa°, PS suri°, LPS va, C na ca masi tam, S namassa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi°, P gantāna, S gantvāna, B oruhāmi tā.—16, *edd.* bahu°, B 1. hd., S 'dhadhā°, P adham, C ada, *edd.* sisassa olikhi.—17, S teyam, B seyam, P first hand bhuñjissam, C abhuñji.—18, S vibhu°, S nāpa°.—19, *edd.* 'kāsi, BC additā, LPS attitā.—20, L labhitvā, CPS pabbaji, B 'jji, BCP anā°, S om. from disvā to vicari *excl.*—21, BCP yathā° C samo°.—22, L patta°.—23, P sappa°, BCP santi, P pa°, *edd.* 'ni.—25, B pabbajji°, L agārasvā anā°.—26, S tena tena, B, C 2. hd., P ssukkā.

riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ hīnaṃ atthaṃ asevi 'haṃ |
 kilesānaṃ vasaṃ gantvā sāmāññatthaṃ nirajji 'haṃ. ||93||
 tassā me ahu saṃvego nisinnāya vihārake |
 ummaggapatipanna mhi taṇhāya vasaṃ āgatā. ||94||
 appakaṃ jīvitaṃ mayhaṃ jarā byādhi ca maddati |
 purāyaṃ bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. ||95||
 yathābhūtaṃ apekkhantī khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ |
 vimuttacittā utthāsim katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||96||

Mittakālī. ||

agārasmiṃ vasantī 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno |
 addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbānaṃ padam accutaṃ. ||97||
 sāhaṃ puttadhītaraṃ ca dhanadhaññaṃ ca chaddiya |
 kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. ||98||
 sikkhamānā ahaṃ santiṃ bhāventī maggaṃ añjasaṃ |
 pahāsim rāgadosaṃ ca tadekatthe ca āsave. ||99||
 bhikkhuni upasampajja pabbajātim anussariṃ |
 dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sādhu bhāvitaṃ. ||100||
 saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine |
 pahāsim āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||101||

Sakulā. ||

dasa putte vijāyitvā asmiṃ rūpasamussaye |
 tato 'haṃ dubbalā jinnā bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamim. ||102||
 sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo |
 tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna kese chetvāna pabbajim. ||103||
 tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ |
 pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. ||104||

1, B rajjivā, C 1. hd. ricchitvā, L riñjitvā, P riccitvā, L rijjitvā, *edd.* hinam, B attam, S āsevi, B āsevitam.—2, S āna, P vasa, P gantā, S gantvā, B °tam, S nirujjijhi.—4, P āto (?),—5, P jivi°, C vi ma°,—6, P puyā, P kāmoyā, P samijjitum.—7, PS °bhutam, C ave°, BCPS °nti, P °yapa°. 8, LP utthā°, *edd.* °si, P kata (?).—9, *edd.* °kāli.—10, C °smā, L °smi, BCPS °nti.—11, BCPS nibbāna.—12, C puttāṇ ca dhitaṇ ca, LS °dhita°, P °dhiha°, C chattiyaṃ, L chattamyā, P chattiya, S chattiḍḍhiyaṃ.—13, BLPS pabbajji, S °jji va ana°, B anā°.—14, B °māna, L santi, PS santi, BCP °nti, S bhavenni, B añjūsam, CLPS añjūsam.—15, *edd.* pahāsi, L °dosam sam ca, BP °sam, LP °kathe.—16, L bhikkhūni, P °ūni, S °uni, S° pajji, BCP anussari, L °ssari, S assari.—17, *edd.* °cakkhu.—18, CS saṅkhāre.—19, *edd.* pahāsi, CLPS siti°, P nibbutā.—20, Cy Pakulā, but three times corr. from Sakulā, S Kusālā.—21, P asmi.—22, C ciññā, BLPS bhikkhuni, C °ni, S °saṅka°, *edd.* °kami.—23, B dhamma de°, P dhamma pade°, L °yatanā°, S suni°, C kese hitvāna, *edd.* pabbaji.—26, S vasitaṃ.

animittañ ca bhāvemi ekaggā susamāhitā |
 anantarāvimokkhāsiṃ anupādāya nibbutā. ||105||
 pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakā |
 t̥hitivatt̥huj' aneja mhi n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||106||

Soṇā. ||

lūnakesī paṅkadharī ekasāṭī pure carim |
 avajje vajjamatinī vajje cāvajjadassini. ||107||
 divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate |
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ.
 ||108||

nihaacca jānuṃ vanditvā saṃmukhā pañjali ahaṃ |
 ehi Bhadde ti avaca sā me ās' ūpasampadā. ||109||
 ciṇṇā Aṅgā ca Magadhā Vajji Kāsi ca Kosalā |
 anaṇā paṇṇāsavassāni rat̥ṭhapiṇḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. ||110||
 puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ bahuṃ sappañño vat' āyam upāsako |
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaram adāsi muttāya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddā purāṇanigaṇṭhī. ||

naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ bijāni pavapaṃ chamā |
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||112||
 kim ahaṃ sīlasampannā satthu sāsana-kārikā |
 nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi akusitā anuddhatā. ||113||
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna uḍake su karom' ahaṃ |
 pādodakañ ca disvāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ |
 tato cittaṃ samādhemi assaṃ bhadraṃ va jāniyaṃ. ||114||

2, *cdd.* °si B °daya, B nibbūtā, C nibbūti.—4, B t̥hitivatt̥thum jane jammi, C titavatt̥thujareja mhi (2 hd. t̥hita°), L dh̥itavatt̥thum jane jammi, P t̥hiti°, S t̥hiti-vatt̥thum janejamēhi.—6, CS luna°, CLS °kesi, P °kepi, S paṅka°, CS °dhari, B ekasāṭi, C ekasāṭi, P °sāṭi, S °satthi, BCPS cari.—7, BP °matini, CLS °matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajja°, BCPS °dassini.—8, BC °kūṭamhi.—9, C °saṃghaṃ, S °saṃgha°, P °kkhita, S °kkhitam.—10, BS nihajja, BCLP jānuṃ, BS añjali, LP añjali.—11, S bhadde hi, C ti mama, P davaca, B upasampadā, L ūpasampadā.—12, BPS Magadhā ca, BCS Vajji, BCP Kāsi.—13, BCP anaṇā, S anaṇā, S panna°, B 1. hd., S khuddapiṇḍaṃ, P ratha°, L abhuñji' ahaṃ.—14, S muññaṃ, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vatā, BP pasavi, C passavi, S pasavi, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhāsako.—15, C cīvaram, C vippamuttāya.—16, S Saddhā, B 1. hd. purāṇanigaṇṭhī, 2. hd. purāṇam nigaṇṭhī, L purāṇanigaṇṭhī, P °nigaṇṭhī, S purāṇanigaṇṭhī.—17, P. kasa, C bijāni, P pi°, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassaṃ, CP pavasaṃ, L pavapi, S pasavā, P samā, S camā.—18, BC posento, BPS vindati, BCLP mānavā.—19, C ahā, S haṃ.—20, S nādi° *cdd.* akusitā, BCL anuddhatā, P anandatā.—21, S pakkhala°, B karomaṃ.—22, C °kaṃ, P thalako.—23, BL samādhesi, CPS desi, C asso bhadro va jāniyo, 2. hd. corr. bhadram. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassaṃ adraṃ, P asaṃ, P jāniya.

tato dīpaṃ gahetvāna vihāraṃ pāvisiṃ ahaṃ |
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañcakamhi upāvisiṃ. ||115||
 tato sūciṃ gahetvāna vaṭṭiṃ okassayāṃ' ahaṃ |
 paḍīpasseva nibbānaṃ vimokkho ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭācārā. ||

musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā |
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||117||
 karoṭha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati |
 khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha |
 cetosamatham anuyuttā karoṭha buddhasāsanam. ||118||
 tassā tā vacanam sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ |
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisuṃ |
 cetosamatham anuyuttā akāṃsu buddhasāsanam. ||119||
 rattiyaṃ purime yāme pubbaḍātim anussarum |
 rattiyaṃ majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayum |
 rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayum. ||120||
 uṭṭhāya pāde vandimsu katā te anusāsani |
 Indaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitam |
 purakkhitvā vihissāma tevijja mahā anāsava. ||121||

et' imā tiṃsamattā therībhikkhuniyo Paṭācārāya
 santike aññaṃ byākāṃsu. ||

duggatāham pure āsiṃ vidhavā ca aputtikā |
 vinā mittehi nātīhi bhattacolaṣa nādhigam. ||122||
 pattam daṇḍam ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulam |
 sītunhena ca ḍayhantī satta vassāni cārī'ham. ||123||
 bhikkhunim puna disvāna annapānassa lābhiniṃ |
 upasaṃkamma avocaṃ pabbajim anagāriyam. ||124||

1, LP dipam, B 1. hd., PS vihāre, BCLP °visi, S pāvisi. —2, P seyyam, CL °visi, BPS °visi. —3, LS sūciṃ, BCP suci, C gahetvā, BPS vatti, C vaṭṭi, L °yā-mam, BPS °yo aham. —4, B 1. hd. paḍipaye ca, C parisaye va, P padirayeva, S padapaye ca. —6, P mūsa°, BPS koṭṭenti, BCLP mānavā. —7, BC posento, P vindati, BCLP mānavā, S māravā. —9, P nisīdata, S nisi°. —10, P buddham sā°. —11, S tassā kāmā. —12, P upāvisu, C upāvisu. —13, S anuyuttā, C katam buddha°. —14, B pūlime rāme, C pubbe°, BCPS °ssaram. —15, L majjhi-yome, B °cakkhu, P visoda°. —17, LP uṭṭhā°, BP vandisu, CLS °sāsani, P °sāsa-nam. —18, B 1. hd., S yaṃgāme, C sañ°, P sagāme (?) —19, BL pūra°, C 1. hd. visāriyāma, 1 hd. vibariyāma, CL tevijjā. —20, BP tisa°, S °mattā ca, BCPS therī°, P °niro, S °niyo pana pa°, P padatā°, but *da del.*, CL °carāya. —22, B dugga, S dukkatā, L pūre, BPS āsi, C asi. —23, P jinā, B mittepahī, CL nātīhi, B bhadda°, L attā°, S bhaddacola° nāvibham, B nādhigam, C nādhikam. —24, C °añ, S daṇḍiṇ, S kusalā kusalam. —25, *cdd.* situ°, S °nhena, P pada°. CPs °nti. —26, P °ni, S °ni, BC °ūni, P annapā° (?) S °pa°, BCPS °bhini. —27, B 2. hd., P °gamma, C °saka°, *cdd.* avoca, PS °ji, C °jji, BP anā°, C om. an.

sà ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārā |
 tato maṃ ovaditvāna paramatthe niyojayi. || 125 ||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā akāsiṃ anusāsaniṃ |
 amogho ayyāya ovādo tevijja mhi anāsavā. || 126 ||
 Candā. ||

pañcanipāto samatto. ||

yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ puttaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. || 127 ||
 maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |
 na naṃ samanusoceci evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino. || 128 ||
 ayācito tato 'gacchi ananuññāto ito gato |
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ. || 129 ||
 ito pi aññenāgato tato aññena gacchati |
 peto manussarūpena samsaranto gamissati |
 yathāgato tathā gato kā tattha paridevanā. || 130 ||
 abbuhi vata me sallāṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
 yā me sokaparetāya puttasokaṃ byapānudi. || 131 ||
 sājja abbūlhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā |
 buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munīṃ.
 || 132 ||

pañcasatā Paṭācārā. ||

puttasoken' ahaṃ attā khittacittā visaññinī |
 naggā pakinnakesi ca tena tena vicāri 'haṃ. || 133 ||
 vithisaṅkārakūtesu susāne rathiyāsu ca |
 acarim tīṇi vassāni khuppipāsāsamappitā. || 134 ||

1, P sāsā, P°kammāya. — 2, S omvadi°. — 3, *edā* akāsi, BC anusāsani, P°sāsanaṃ, S°sāsanī. — 4, B 1. hd., S āmode haṃ, L tevijjā, B 1. hd., P samatto. — 7, BC om. na. — 8, B 2. hd., CP sattaṃ. — 9, CS maggaṃ, P sa kho, L sa, R 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sā, C jānāmi athassa. — 10, S taṃ. C °dhammā naṃ pāṇino, S pāṇi°. — 11, L ayāciko, L nānuññāto, S anuññāto. — 12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP nuna, L visitvā, C °hataṃ. — 13, C °aga°, S cāto. — 14, P samsarāntā, BS °ntā. — 16, C abbhūhi, P khuddasaṃ. — 17, P °nuri, S °nudi, BC byā°. — 18, B sajjā, C sambulha°, BL abbulha°, P abbalha°, S abbūlha°, P °pallā, P nicchatā. — 19, P buddha, *edā*, saṅghaṃ, BL muni, P muna, S muni, C munan ti. — 20, P °sathā. — 21, BP °sokenāhaṃ, B aṭṭa, P visaññini, S visassini. — 22, B 1. hd., PS sakinna°, B 2. hd., P °kepi, B 1. hd., C °kesi, BPS vicari, S vicari ahaṃ. — 23, L vithi°, BP vasi°, S vasi°, S saṅkāra°, BC °kutesu, L sāne, C susāna, S rathighāsu va. — 24, LP acari, CS acari, B ācari, BCP tīṇi, S tīni, B nuppi°, L°s°pāsa°, P °pāca, C °pāsā°.

ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ |
 adantānaṃ dametāraṃ sambuddhaṃ akutobhayaṃ. ||135||
 saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisiṃ |
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya Gotamo. ||136||
 tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ |
 yuñjantī satthu vacane sacchākāsiṃ padaṃ sivaṃ. ||137||
 sabbe sokā samucchinnā pahinā etadantikā |
 pariññatā hi me vatthū yato sokāna sambhavo. ||138||

Vāsiṭṭhī. ||

daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā |
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramāmase. ||139||
 iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabhaṅguṇā |
 addiyāmi harāyāmi kāmataṇhā samūhatā. ||140||
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuttaṇā |
 yaṃ tvam kāmaraṭiṃ brūsi aratī dāni sā mamaṃ. ||141||
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||142||
 nakkhattāni namassantā aggiṃ paricaraṃ vane ||
 yathābhuccaṃ ajānantā bālā suddhiṃ amaññatha. ||143||
 ahañ ca kho namassantī sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ |
 parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsana-kārikā. ||144||

Khemā. ||

alaṃkatā suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā |
 sabbābharaṇasañchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā ||145||
 annaṃ pānaṃ ca ādāya khajjaṃ bhojjaṃ anappakaṃ |
 gehato nikkhamitvāna uyyānaṃ abhihārayiṃ. ||146||

1, BLP addassāmi, S °asāsi, P pithi°, S °lā, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2, P antā°, S °tāna, BCPS °metānaṃ.—3, P *perhaps* sa cittaṃ, C sañ cittaṃ, BL °visi, P °visi, C °visi, S upavīsati.—4, CP anukammāya.—5, S supi°, BC °ji, L pabbajjīṃ, P pappāji, S pabbajji.—6, P yuñcanti, C yuñjanti, BS °nti, P vatthu, CP °kāsi, P pada, B sivaṃ.—7, BLPs sabba°, BCLP pahinā.—8, LP °ñātā, S °ñātā bhi, LC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, S vatta, P sokānaṃ.—9, L °siṭṭhī, P siṭṭhi, S °siṭṭhi, C °sethī.—10, BCP °vati, S °vataṃ ahaṃ, P dayaro.—11, P ramāpase.—12, LP puti°, P ātuyena, S pabhaṅguṇā.—13, BCLP attī°, S attī°, P samuhatā.—14, C satthi°, S °sulū°, *edd.* khandhāsaṃ.—15, BCP °rati, S °ratī, P brumi, BS brūmi, S aratī.—16, P sabbatta (?) LS nandi, C °ndhā.—17, Spāpīma, P api, S antakā.—18, BS °ttādi, BCL aggi, P agginā, S aggi.—19, P °bhucca, C °ccam, S °buddhaṃ, BCPS pajā°, P pālā, *edd.* suddhi, C amaññatha.—20 BCPS °nti, S sambandhaṃ.—23, C alaṃkatā, S bālīni, BCP °ni.—24, CP °sacchannā, S °sañcannā, BCLP dāsi°, S dāsigaṇa°, L °purakkhatā, BC pūra°.—25, CL annapā°, S °nañ ca, B khejjaṃ, C khajja.—26, C uyyānaṃ, *edd.* hārayi.

tattha ramitvā kīlitvā āgacchantī sakam gharam |
 vihāram dakkhiṃ pāvisim Sākete Añjanam vanam. ||147||
 disvāna lokapajjotam vanditvāna upāvisim |
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. ||148||
 sutvā ca kho mahesissa saccam sampaṭivijjh' aham |
 tatth' eva virajam dhammam phusayim amatam padam.
 ||149||

tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajim anagāriyam |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā amogham buddhasāsanam. ||150||
 Sujātā. ||

uce kule aham jātā bahuvitte mahaddhane |
 vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. ||151||
 patthitā rājaputtehi setthiputtehi gijjhītā |
 pitu me pesayi dūtam detha mayham Anopamam. ||152||
 yattakam tulitā esā tuyham dhītā Anopamā |
 tato atthagunam dassam hiraññam ratanāni ca. ||153||
 sāham disvāna sambuddham lokajettham anuttaram |
 tassa pādāni vanditvā ekamantam upāvisim. ||154||
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya Gotamo |
 nisinnā āsane tasmim phusayim tatiyam phalam. ||155||
 tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajim anagāriyam |
 sājja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā. ||156||
 Anopamā. ||

buddha vīra namo ty atthu sabbasattānam uttama |
 yo mam dukkhā pamocesi aññañ ca bahukam janam. ||157||
 sabbadukkham pariññātam hetutaṇhā visositā |
 ariyatthaṅgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayā. ||158||

1, LP kīlī°, S kīlī°, BCPS °nti.—2, C vihārarukkham pāvīsi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pāvīsi, B pāvīsi, P pācisi, BCP Añjanavanam, S ajjunava°.—3, L °vīsi, PS °vīsi.—4, P anukammāya.—5, P sa kho, C apati°.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassari, S passayī, BC 1. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phussayi, P apadam padam.—7, P viñātā sad°, BCP pabbajī, S °jī, BL P 1. hand anāgā°.—10, S bahucitte.—11, BCLP dhītā, B Mejjhassa, S anujā.—12, PS pattitā, LP sethī°, and so always th instead of tth, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pessasi, C dutam, LP Anopamam.—14, BCP yatthakam, PS kulikā, B tulikā, LP dhītā.—15, S desam, B dessam.—16, P dvisvāna.—17, C °ante, L °vīsi, PS °vīsi.—18, P kammāya.—19, CP nisinnō, BS sāsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayī, B, C 2. hd. phussayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palam.—20, P dhotō (?) L pabbajjim, P pappajī, S pabbajī, BC pabbajī, L anāgā°.—21, C aija, PS svājja, cād. sattamā, C tato, P visopitā, S visesitā.—23, P vina ramo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamam.—24, B yam mam, C bahukam.—25, S °dukkha, S °phādhiso°.—26, C bhāvitathaṅgiko, C phussito.

mâtā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahuṃ |
 yathābhuccam ajānantī samsari 'ham anibbisam. ||159||
 diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
 vikkhīṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||160||
 āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccam daḥhaparakkame |
 samagge sāvake passa esā buddhāna vandana. ||161||
 bahūnaṃ vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamaṃ |
 byādhimaraṇatunnānaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ byapānudi.
 ||192||

Mahāpajāpati Gotamī. ||

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjā hitvā puttam samussayaṃ |
 tam eva anubrūhehi mā cittassa vasaṃ gami. ||163||
 cittaena vañcitā sattā Mārassa visaye ratā |
 anekajātisamsāraṃ sandhāvanti aviddasū. ||164||
 kāmaccandaṇ ca byāpādaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhim eva ca |
 sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ vicikicchā ca pañcamam. ||165||
 saṃyojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni |
 orambhāgamanīyāni na-y-idaṃ punar ehisi. ||166||
 rāgaṃ mānaṃ aviṇṇaṃ ca uddhaccaṇ ca vivajjiya |
 saṃyojanāni chetvāna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi. ||167||
 khepetvā jātisamsāraṃ pariṇāya punabbhavaṃ |
 diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchātā upasantaṃ carissasi. ||168||

Guttā. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhamiṃ |
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ||169||
 bhikkhunim upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ |
 sā me dhammam adesesi dhātuāyatanāni ca. ||170||

1, S ayyakā, B pūre, BCPS ahu, L ahū.—2, BCS °bhuccam, BCPS pajānanti, C 2. hd., L samsarim, S samsari, P anippisam.—4, C nikkhīṇo, LP vikkhīṇo, S vikkhīṇo, P punabbhavo.—5, L °atthe, S °tto.—6, S so buddhānaṃ ca va°.—7, S bahu°, C bahunnam, P attāya, BPS, L 2. hd. Mayā, PS jinassa, C janani.—8, S byadhi°, S °nā°, BPS °ruṇānaṃ, P byahā°, S °nudi°, C 2. hd. byā°.—9, BPS °pati, CLP Gotamī.—10, P bhutte, BPS °attaṃ, C samuppiyaṃ, P samusiyaṃ.—11, L °bru°, P °bruhesi, P vassam.—12, L vañcithā, P satthā, P visarena.—13, C °vantaṃ avindimsu, L aviddasu, BP avindisum, S avindisu.—14, S °ndam, C °kkāyam.—15, L silā°, P sīlapatta°, S °kiccam.—16, *edd.* saññoja° or sañoja°, B °uni°, C °ūni°.—17, C orambhā°, BCLP °gamani°, S °gamani°, BPS punad, C ehisi.—18, L uddaccaṇ.—19, P dukkhay°, CP karissati.—20, P panabbhavam, 21, S nicchāta, BPS upassantā.—23, S *om.* catu° pañca°, BCPS °mi.—24, C laddhā, BCPS santi, LS °vattini, C °vattani.—25, L °ni, CP °ūni, S °uni, S °sam°, P °kama, B 2. hd. °gamma.—26, P dhamma pade°, P °tuaya°, C dhātuyo āya°, B °tanāna.

cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni ca |
 bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ uttamattassa pattiya. ||171||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā karonti anusāsaniṃ |
 rattiya purime yāme pubbaḷātim anussariṃ ||172||
 rattiya majjhime yāme dibbacakkhū visodhayiṃ |
 rattiya pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayiṃ. ||173||
 pītisukhena ca kāyaṃ pharitvā vihariṃ tadā |
 sattamiyā pāde pasāremi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya. ||174||
 Vijayā. ||

chanipāto samatto. ||

musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā |
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||175||
 ghaṭṭha buddhasāsane yaṃ katvā nānutappati |
 khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdatha. ||176||
 cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ |
 paccavekkhatha saṅkhāre parato no ca attato. ||177||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārānusāsaniṃ |
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisiṃ. ||178||
 rattiya purime yāme pubbaḷātim anussariṃ |
 rattiya majjhime yāme dibbacakkhū visodhayiṃ ||179||
 rattiya pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayiṃ. |
 tevijjā atha vuṭṭhāmi katā te anusāsani. ||180||
 Sakkam va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitaṃ |
 purakkhitvā vihissāmi tevijja mhi anāsava. ||181||
 Uttarā. ||

1. S thalāni, BC phalāni.—2, BCP °matta°, S patthiyā.—3, CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °sini.—4, P purime, B 1. hd. pubbejāti, 2. hd. pubbaḷāti, C pubbaḷāti, P puppejāti, S pubbejāti, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—5, C pacchime, BCPS °dhayi.—6, BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °layi.—7, LP piti°, B virahim, C vihari, P vihari, S virahi.—8, BCP sattamiyā, BLP °layi.—11, CP koṭṭenti, S koṭṭhenti, cdd. mānavā.—12, BC posento, LP mānavā.—13, S ghaṭṭha.—14, S dibbaḷāni, BP dhovetvā, C °ante.—15, L upaṭṭhapa°.—16, S °kkhata, C °vekkha saṅkhāra, S saṃ°, PS parato hetu atthato, B parato hetu attato.—17, LS °sāsani, C °sani, P °sāsanam.—18, C pakkhila°, P °yitvā eka°, BC °visi, LP °visi, S °visi.—19, B pūime, BPS pubbe°, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—20, B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—21, P yattiyā, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCPS °layi.—22, P thevijjā, BCLP vuṭṭhāsi, S vuṭṭhāsi, L kathā, BCLP °sani.—23, BCLP sañ°.—24, BPS °hissāsi, C viharissāmi, L °jjā.

satim upatthapetvāna bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |
 paṭivijjhim padam santam saṅkhārūpasamam sukham. ||182||
 kin nu uddissa muṇḍā si samaṇī viya dissasi |
 na ca rocesi pāsande kim idam carasi momuhā. ||183||
 ito bahiddhā pāsandā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā |
 na te dhammam vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā. ||184||
 atthi Sakyakule jāto buddho appatipuggalo |
 so me dhammam adesesi diṭṭhinam samatikkamam. ||185||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamam |
 ariyatthaṅgikam maggam dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||186||
 tassāham vacanam sutvā viharim sāsane ratā |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||187||
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||188||

Calā. ||

satimatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |
 paṭivijjhim padam santam akāpurisasevitam. ||189||
 kim nu jātim na rocesi jāto kāmāni bhuñjati |
 bhuñjāhi kāmāniyo māhu pacchānutāpinī. ||190||
 jātassa maraṇam hoti hatthapādāna chedanam |
 vadhabandhapariklesam jāto dukkham nigacchati. ||191||
 atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito |
 so me dhammam adesesi jātiyā samatikkamam. ||192||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamam |
 ariyatthaṅgikam maggam dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||193||
 tassāham vacanam sutvā viharim sāsane ratā |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sāsanam. ||194||

1, BLP sati, S °metvāna, BLPS °uni, C °ūnī.—2, B °vajjhi, CLS °vijjhi, P °vijjha, S samkhāru.—3, S kin na, BPS udissa, BCP °ni, L vi.—4, P roceti pāpande, C pāsande, BCL momuhā.—5, P pāpaṇḍā, C °nisitā.—7, C kalyākule, but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appati.—8, BCP dithi°, S diṭṭhi°.—10, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, S ariyaccamtthāṅgikam, cdd. dukkhupa°.—11, BP vihari, C vihari, S vihari, L rato.—13, L nandi, S nanti, P °liṭo.—14, P °nāhi hi pā°, S °kā.—15, S bhalā.—16, BLPS satimatī, C satimatī ti, L ca ca°, but ca once del., as it seems, BCP °matī, BPS °uni, C °ūnī, LP bhāvi° P °driyā.—17, cdd. °vijjhi, L °pūrisa°.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jāti, S ka ro°, P bhuñcati, C bhuñjasi.—19, P bhuñcāhi, S bhuñjāti, P °tiro, S mā bāhu, BP pacchānutāpinī, S saccānutāpinī.—20, L hatthapādānucched°, C hatthapādānuccheda°.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikkhesam.—22, CP sambu°.—23, C dhammam, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyam thaṅgikam, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, P ariyatha°, S ariyasaccamtthāṅgikam, °P dukkhusama°, BCS dukkhupa°.—26, BCP vihari, S vihari, S rato.—27, B katham, P buddhasāsanam.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||

Upacālā. ||

sattanipāto samatto. ||

bhikkhunī sīlasampannā indriyesu susamvutā |
adhigacche padam santam asecanakam ojavam. ||196||
tāvatiṃsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |
nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino |
tattha cittam paṇidhehi yattha te vusitam pure. ||197||
tāvatiṃsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |
nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino ||198||
kālam kālam bhavā bhavam sakkāyasmim purakkhatā |
avītivattā sakkāyam jātamarāṇasārino. ||199||
sabbo ādipito loko sabbo loko paridīpito |
sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||
akampitam atuliyam aputhujjanasevitam |
buddho dhammam me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||
tassāham vacanam sutvā viharim sāsane ratā |
tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sasanam. ||202||
sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||

Sisūpacālā. ||

aṭṭhanipāto samatto. ||

mā su te Vaddha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanam |
mā puttaka punappunam ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā. ||204||

1, L nannī, S nantī.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakam (m?), L antakā.—
3, P Upasālā.—4, B sattha.—5, CP ūnī.—6, P aseva°, S ocanam, B tāvatimsā,
B tussitā, C tussitā.—9, P paṇidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti,
S paṇidheti, L pūre.—10, C tātiṃsā, B tusito, C tussitā, S napi.—12, P °yasmī,
edd. sakā°, edd. purakkhato.—13, edd. avitī°, C °vaṇṇā.—14, L ādi°, P ādisito,
B ādipisito, S ādipisino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridīpito, L paridīpito,
BP padisito, S padisito.—15, P sappo (?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampiyam,
P sakampitam, S atulī°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammam adesesi, C om. mā,
L nirate, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S viharī.—20, S va hatā, B nandī, BCLP
tamokkhandho.—21, P api, S antakam.—22, BPS Sisu°.—23, L om.; P aṭṭha°.—
24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S āhu, BPS °ssa ca bhā°.

sukham hi Vaddha munayo anejā chinnasamsayā |
 sitibhūtā damappattā viharanti anāsavā. ||205||
 teh' ānucinnaṃ isibhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā |
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya tvaṃ Vaddha anubrūhaya. ||206||
 visārādā va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me |
 maññāmi nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||
 ye keci Vaddha saṅkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhima |
 aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||
 sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||209||
 ulāraṃ vata me mātā patodaṃ samavassari |
 paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. ||210||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ janettiyā |
 dhammasamvegam āpādiṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyā. ||211||
 so 'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito |
 mātaraṃ codito santo aphusiṃ santim uttamaṃ. ||212||
 Vaddhamātā. ||

navanipāto samatto. ||

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam ādissa vaṇṇitā |
 kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. ||213||
 bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā pavaddhati bhajantānaṃ |
 bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||
 dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ |
 nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ cattāri ariyasaccāni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. °samsārā, 2. hd. °samsāyā.—2, B siti°, S °bhutā, B 1. hd., CPS rama°, B 1. hd., S °sanā.—3, S °cinnam, BCLS isibhi, PS maggan, C magga.—4, S tam, L °bruhaya, P °brūhaya.—5, S °radā thānasi tem atthaṃ, L attam, L jamnetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S māmite, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P kesi, S sam°, LP hina°.—8, L aku pi, S anu pi anu°, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khiṇā, S khīṇā, P cāyato, B 1. hd., S sāyato.—10, L anupattā.—11, P ulāyaṃ, L samāssari, S °ssari.—12, BP yamatthasahitā, C 1. hd. arahatta°, S samattasahitā, S yathādapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakā 2. hd. apukappakā.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C °siṭhi, P janetthiyā.—14, C tasmā samvegam, P ābādi, BCS āpādi.—15, B padānama°, P °ttho (?) B 1. hd., C 1. hd. °ttho.—16, P aphussa, S aphussasi, B aphussi, C aphussadito, afterwards aphussam.—19, S mupinā, BL ariya, P āriya instead of ādissa.—20, B 1. hd., PS asi, B 2. hd. api.—21, P bhajitappā, C om. tathā, but Cy has it, C samva°, but Cy pa°, B °tanam. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—22, C pamucceyya, P mucceya, S mucceya.—23, BS °neyyā, S samuddaya.—24, S nirodham, B om. maggaṃ, C cattāri pi ari°, B cattāriyasa°.

dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto purisadammasārathinā |
 sapattikam pi dukkham appekaccā sakim vijātāyo ||216||
 gale apakantanti sukhumālīniyo visāni khādanti |
 janamārakamajjhagatā ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti. ||217||
 upavijaññā gacchanti addasāham patim matam panthe |
 vijāyitvāna appattāham sakam geham. ||218||
 dve puttā kālaṅkatā pati ca panthe mato kapaṇikāya |
 mātā pitā ca bhātā ca dayhanti ekacitakāyam. ||219||
 khinākulīne kapaṇe anubhūtam te dukkham aparimāṇam |
 assu ca te pavattam bahūni jātisahassāni. ||220||
 passim tam susānamajjhe atho pi khādītāni puttamamsāni |
 hatakulikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigacchim.
 ||221||

bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmī |
 nibbānam sacchikatam dhammādāsam apekkhi 'ham. ||222||
 aham amhi kantasallā ohitabhārā katam me karaṇīyam |
 Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imam bhaṇī ti. ||223||

Kisāgotamī. ||

ekādasanipāto samatto. ||

ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo |
 tassā me ahu samvego abbhuto lomahamsano. ||224||
 dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā bahukaṇṭakā |
 yattha mātā ca dhītā ca sabhariyā mayam ahu. ||225||

1, L purisā°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakim, B saki, P vijāthāyeva.—
 3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—4, utijaññā, S adasānam, BP
 sati, C pati, S pati, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—
 6, B °yitvā, S abbattā°.—7, CS kālam°, S pati, C ca me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd.
 vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kaṇikāya, C 2. hd.,
 S kapani°.—8, C dayhanti.—9, BLPS khinākulīne, C khinākulīne, S °bhutam,
 C °bhūtan, BPS tena, P °mānam.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B
 jātisahassāni.—11, *edd.* passi, P nam, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sātakusikā, 2. hd.
 hatakusikā, B °garamhitā, C °hitā tā, P sādākulikā, S sāthakulika, C °patitā,
 S pathapatikā, S amatha vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggā, BLP °gāmini,
 C °gāmi, S °gāmini.—14, P °katham, B dhammarasam, C 1. hd. dhammādāyam,
 2. hd. dhammādāsam, LS °ārasam, P °ārāsam, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi,
 BC tam.—15, S mhi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kantā°, C katam, LP
 °raṇi°.—16, S Kissa°, BC Kissā°, P °mi, S therī, S idam, B bhaṇatīti, P bhaṇi,
 S ti.—17, PS Kissa°, B Kissā°, P °mi.—18, P samatto.—19, B dhītā, P sam-
 pattiyo.—20, S tasmā, P samvogo, C abhūto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci,
 LS duggandhabahu°, P duganabahu°, LS °kaṇḍakā, C °kaṇḍako, P °kantapaṇḍakā,
but nta del.—22, P yatta, S om. dhītā ca, P om. ca, P sayahariyā, S saharariyā,
 B sahariyā, BPS ahu.

kāmesv ādinavaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ dāḥakhemato |
 sā pabbajim Rājagahe agārasmā anagāriyaṃ. ||226||
 pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ |
 ceto paricca nāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā. ||227||
 iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhayaṃ |
 cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ||228||
 iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ |
 buddhassa pāde vanditvā lokanāthassa sirīmato. ||229||
 supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pādapaṃ ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi
 rukkhamaṃ |
 na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhutta-
 kānaṃ. ||230||
 sataṃ sahasānaṃ pi dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisakā bha-
 veyyaṃ |
 lomāṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tuvaṃ Māra
 karissas' eko ||231||
 esā antaradhāyāmi kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi te |
 bhamukantare tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhisi. ||232||
 cittamhi vaṣibhūtāhaṃ iddhipādā subhāvitā |
 cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||233||
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuttānā |
 yaṃ tvam kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. ||234||
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. ||235||
 Uppalavaṇṇā. ||

dvādasanipāto samatto. ||

1, *edd.* ādi°, BLPs nikkha°, BCP dālu°, S dattukhe° (°tṭhru°).—2, BCLs pabbaji, P pappaji, P anā°.—3, P puppe°, *edd.* °cakkhu.—4, S parica, BPS visodhito.—5, B āyasmava°.—6, CL °bhiññā, S abhiññā.—7, B °asaṃ, C °assa.—8, P sāde pa°, BPS siri°, C siri°.—9, PS supuppi°, P °pamdaṃ, BP patiṭṭhasi, S ppatiṭṭhati.—10, S na naṃ, P hale bhāyapi vutta°, BS bhāyasā, C bā°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samāgamā, C °yyaṃ.—12, P om. na, P icche, BS iñca, B °deve, P °vede, *edd.* ki, corr. B 2. hd., B kiriyas', P kirissas', S kariyas'.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchi.—14, P samuka°, S tamuka°, L tiṭṭhanti, BCP tiṭṭhantaṃ, S tiṭṭhantaṃ, LP dakkhasi.—15, C cittapi, *edd.* vasi°, S °bhutā.—16, L atinā.—17, BPS sattisu°, S °lūmapā, *edd.* khandhāsaṃ, P °kuttā°, B °kuttana.—18, C yaṃ taṃ, CP °rati, S brusi, S svā.—19, L nandi, LP padālito.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhākā.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samatto.

udakahārī ahaṃ sīte sadā udakam otarīṃ |
 ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayabhītā vācādosabhayadditā. ||236||
 kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari |
 vedhamānehi gatthehi sītaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ. ||237||
 jānanti ca tuvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi |
 karontaṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ rudhantaṃ kamma pāpakam.
 ||238||

yo ca vuḍḍho vā daharo vā pāpakammaṃ pakubbati |
 udakābbhisecanā so pi pāpakammā pamuccati. ||239||
 ko nu te idam akkhāsi ajānantassa ajānato |
 udakābbhisecanā nāma pāpakammā pamuccati ||240||
 saggaṃ nūna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍūkakacchapā |
 nāgā ca suṃsumārā ca ye c' aññe udakecarā. ||241||
 orabbhikā sūkarikā macchikā migabandhakā |
 corā ca vajjhaghātā ca ye c' aññe pāpakammīno |
 udakābbhisecanā te pi pāpakammā pamuccare. ||242||
 sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyuṃ |
 puññaṃ p' imā vaheyyuṃ tena tvam paribāhiro assa. ||243||
 yassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari |
 tam eva brahme mā kāsī mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane. ||244||
 kumaggaṃ paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggaṃ samānayaṃ |
 udakābbhisecanaṃ bhoti imaṃ sātāṃ dadāmi te. ||245||
 tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāham icchāmi sātakaṃ. |
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||246||

1, S ujuka°, B 2. hd., C² 2. hd. udahārī *del.* ka, *edd.* °hārī, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otari.—2, P °bharā°, *edd.* °bhītā, P °dosasabhaya°, BC¹ LP °attitā, C² °additā, S °atthitā.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C², LP brahmaṇa, LP bhito, L otari.—4, S vedamānehi, BC sītaṃ, P pitam, LP bhūsaṃ.—5, BCPS jānanti, S tvam hoti, B 2. hd. S Puṇṇake, C² °echisi.—6, PS dudantaṃ, C 1. hd. nudantaṃ, 2. hd. rudantaṃ.—7, BPS yathā vuḍḍho, LC *om.* vā, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakābbhisecanā, P udakābbhisevanā, S udakasīsena, BPS si, S °ecatū, C °ñcati.—9, S idam, C idham, S jānantaṃ, C jānato.—10, S udaka°, *edd.* °secano, P °kammā sa muccati, B pavuccati.—11, LP nuna, *edd.* maṇḍuka°.—12, C nāgā va, P s' aññe.—13, L suka°, P °ritā, BP macchakā, C migavadhikā.—14, P °gātā, S vajja-sātā, P s' aññe.—15, C te hi, P pamuccati, BS pamuccanti, C pamuñcati.—16, P pubbedhātāṃ, BLP vāheyyuṃ, S vāheyyam.—17, C puññaṃ imā, S vāheyyuṃ, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvam, C te tena.—18, LP brahmaṇa, C bramo, *om.* mā, LP bhito, S otari.—19, LS sītaṃ, CP pitam, LP chavi, S chavi, P sāne.—20, BCPS kumaggaṃ, in C *corr. from* umm°, B 1. hd. °pannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P °pannam ma, S °pannam pi, BPS samādayi.—21, C °secana, C sātāṃ, P sātakaṃ, S sāvam, C damāmi.—22, B. 1. hd., CPS eca, BS mātako, B hetu, C naham.—23, P sase bhāyapi, B dukkhāsa.

mā kâsi pâpakam kammam âvi vâ yadi vâ raho. |
 sace ca pâpakam kammam karissasi karosi vâ ||247||
 na te dukkhâ pamuty atthi upeccâpi palâyato. |
 sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||248||
 upehi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṇ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâhi silâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||249||
 upemi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṇ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâmi silâni tam me atthâya hehiti. ||250||
 brahmagandhu pure âsim aji' amhi saccam brâhmaṇo |
 tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhâtaḥ. ||251||
 Puṇṇikâ. ||

soḷasaniṭṭhato samatto. ||

kâlakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ vellitagga mama muddhajâ
 ahum |
 te jarâya sâṇavâkasadisâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
 ||252||
 vâsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapûram mama utta-
 maṅgabhu |
 tam jarâya sasalomagandhikam saccavâdivacanam anañ-
 ñathâ. ||253||
 kânanam va sahitam suropitam kocchasûcivicitagga-
 bhitam |
 tam jarâya viralam tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavâdivacanam
 anaññathâ. ||254||
 saṅhagandhakasuvannaṇḍitam sobhate su veṇiḥi alaṅka-
 tam |

1, L âvi, P bhâvi dassadi vâ raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samuty, LS atti, B ucâ, PS upaccâpi, C upacâ, 2. hd. sapeccâ.—4, P gâyasi, C °si pi du°, P ampiyam.—5, C upehi saraṇam buddham, P upetam, BCS saṅghaṇ.—6, B si°, P silâni bhante atth°, C tam, L hehiti.—7, C upemi saraṇam buddham, S saṅgham, BC sam°.—8, P sammâ° si°, S °nt, BS tam, LP hehiti.—9, P °bandha, L pûre, *edd.* âsi, C cca, P pacca, LP brahmaṇo.—10, C deva°, P sottiyo v' amhi, C dhamhi, S nahâtaḥ, C nâbhako.—12, S solasa°.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kâlakâ, S tâmara°, C valli°, C 1. hd., S buddhajâ, BCPS (L?) ahu.—14, BS samapaṇvâka°, P °sarissâ, S sañceca°, S anuññathâ, C °atâ.—15, S ca, P puppa°, S pubba°, *edd.* °pura, BCLP uttamaṅgabhûto, S uttamamgabhuto.—16, CL jarâyathasaloma°, P jarâya saloma°, S tam royassaloma°, S anuññathâ.—17, S satitam, P surohitam, S °pitâ, LS kocchâ°, P °kâcchâ°, *edd.* °suci°, P °sopi° or °sovi°, C °ggam°, S °sonitam.—18, C viralam, L virala, P viralam tahi tahi P añanañatâ.—19, C 1. hd. gaṇhakhaṇḍaka°, 2. hd. kaṇha°, P kakhakantika or kaṇha° (?), S kaṇha-khandha°, C °ṇḍikam, P °paṇḍitam sogate, S sesâte, L veṇiḥi, BPS veṇiḥi, BCLP °laṅkatam, S °lam°.

taṃ jarāya khalati siram katam saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||255||

cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate su bhamukā pure mama |
tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||256||

bhassarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesum abhinīla-m-āyatā |
te jarāy' abhihatā na sobhate saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||257||

saṇhatuṅgasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam paṭi |
sā jarāya upakūlitā viya saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||258||
kaṅkaṇam va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitam sobhate su mama kaṇṇa-
pāliyo pure |

tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||259||

pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā sobhate su dantā pure mama |
te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapītakā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||260||

kānanasmim vanasaṇḍacāriṇī kokilā va madhuram nikūji-
tam |
taṃ jarāya khalitam tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavādivacanam anañ-
ñathā. ||261||

saṇhakampurī va supparamajjitā sobhate su gīvā pure mama |
sā jarāya bhaggā vināsītā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||262||

1, BLPS khalita, C °litam, P saccamvādi°, S aññathā.—2, S °sukhatā, P amukā pare.—3, L valihi, S valāhi, P palamphitā.—4, L bhassarā, P tassarā surusirā, P netthā, BCLP abhini°, PS °yathā.—5, S abhihabbata, but *ḍha* del., as it seems. P sogate, S saca°, L °vādivacanam.—6, LP °tūṅga°, *edd.* °sadisī, C. 1. hd., P °yoppanam, L °yobbannam, CL satī.—7, B upari upakulitā, CP upakulitā, L upalitā, S upakūlitā, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayam, *corr.* 2. hd. C., B saccam°, P anaññatā, S anuññathā.—8, B 1. hd., S kaṅka°, C. 2. hd. °nim, B 1. hd., P ca, C *om.* va, P sugatam, C °pāli°, P pare. In all the MSS. the || is put *before* pure.—9, BLPS valibhi, but *cfr.* v. 256, C valīhi, 2. hd. phālihi (?), P palambhitā, S anuññathā.—10, B. 1. hd. pattatthi°, B 2. hd., P pattali°, S pattatthi°, B °makutha°, S °makuttha°, S °yadisā sobhute.—11, C khandhā, BLPS yacapitakā, C 1. hd. yavapitakā, 2. hd. yacāsītā.—12, C kānanamhi, P °smi, S cana°, P vanacaṇḍa°, C °sonḍa°, S °riṇī kokinalā, BCLP °cāriṇi, P madhūram, BCL nikujitam, S nikujjitam.—13, BLPS yam, BS khaṇitam (B 1. hd. khaṇikhanitam), BL saccā°.—14, B 1. hd. paṇḍakammuri, 2. hd. saṇhakammuri, C. 1. hd. sakkhataṃmuri va puppham majjitā, 2. hd. saṇhatamṃmuri va puppham majjitvā, L °puri, P paṇḍakampuri, S puṇḍakammuri, B 1. hd., P puppa°, S pubba°, LPS gīvā.—15, BLPS vināsikā, C vināpītā, P °vacana.

vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate su bāhā pure mama |
tā jarāya yathā pāṭalī dubbalikā saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||263||

saṇhamuddikāsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate su hatthā pure
mama |
te jarāya yathā mūlamūlikā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||264||

pīnavatṭapahituggatā ubho sobhate su thanakā pure mama |
te rindī va lambante 'nodakā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||265||

kañcanassa phalakam va sumatṭham sobhate su kāyo pure
mama |
so valihi sukhumāhi otato saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||266||

nāgabhogasadisopamā ubho sobhate su ūrū pure mama |
te jarāya yathā velunāliyo saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||267||

saṇhanūpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate su jaṅghā pure mama |
tā jarāya tiladaṇḍakā-r-iva saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||268||

tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ubho sobhate su pādā pure mama |
te jarāya phutikā valimatā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||269||

ediso ahu ayam samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhānam ālayo |

1, B 1. hd. °phalikā°, 2. hd. °phalighāsadisāpamā, L vaṭṭapalīasadi°, P vattā-palīasadi°, S vattiphalikāsadisāpamā, C om. bāhā, C pūre.—2, C jarā, CL pāṭa-libbalitā, BPS pāṭalippalitā, CL anaññatā.—3, P saṇhā°, L °muddhikā°, C muṇḍikā°, C pūre.—4, cdd. tā, B yathā mulamulikā, L yathā mūlikā, P muḍamūṭikā, S mulamūlikā.—5, cdd. pīna°, B 2. hd. sahitu°, C °patitūngatā, L °patituggatā, P sogate.—6, B theritivalampandharekā, 2. hd. theritivalampanti nokā, C 1. hd. therindivalampanterodakā, 2. hd. terindivalambantenodakā, C theritivalampanta-nodakā, L therihivavembandharekā, P therihicalampandhanorakā, S theri-tivalambandharekā, L aññathā.—7, C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakam, BS kañcana-mayapha°, C 2. hd. samma°, LP sumatham, P sogate, BLPS om. pure, L mami.—8, LS valisukhu°.—9, L °toga°, P °satiso°, P sogate, L urū, C uru, P unu, S ura.—10, cdd. tā, CS velunāliyo.—11, B nhārupura°, CL °nupura°, P °nānupura°, S °nārupura°, P jaṅgho, S jaṅghā, S pūre, C ma.—12, B 1. hd., S °daṇḍakāni ca, P ica, P °vādhi°, L anaññatā.—13, cdd. tula°, B uso, P sogate, BLPS su pādā su pure.—14, C pubbitā valimakā, B phalimatā, L paṭikā, LP balimatā, S bali-matā.—15, P aku, C samudayo, P jajjaro pabudukkhānam, S bāhu°.

so 'palepatitito jarāgharo saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
 ||270||

Ambapālī. ||

samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassi samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasi |
 samaṇānam eva kittesi samaṇi nūna bhavissasi. ||271||
 vipulaṃ annañ ca pānaṃ ca samaṇānam pavecchasi |
 Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmi kena te samaṇā piyā. ||272||
 akammakāmā alasā paradattopajivino |
 āsaṃsukā sādukāmā kena te samaṇā piyā. ||273||
 cirassaṃ vata maṇ tāta samaṇānam paripucchasi |
 tesam te kittayissāmi paññāsīlaparakkamaṃ. ||274||
 kammakāmā analasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā |
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||275||
 tīṇi pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino |
 sabbapāpaṃ pahīn' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||276||
 kāyakammaṃ suci nesam vacīkammaṃ ca tādisaṃ |
 manokammaṃ suci nesam tena me samaṇā piyā. ||277||
 vimalā saṃkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā |
 puṇṇā sukkāna dhammānaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||278||
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |
 atthaṃ dhammaṃ ca desenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||279||
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |
 ekaggacittā satimanto tena me samaṇā piyā. ||280||
 dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhāṇi anuddhatā |
 dukkhass' antaṃ pajānanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||281||
 yamhā gāmā pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanam |
 anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||282||

1, B so palesasatitito, L so palepatitito, P so phalesasatitito, S so paleasatitito.—
 2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, *edd.* °pāli.—3, S samānā ti, B paṃ, P sam, C °jjhātī,
 P °pujjhasi.—4, BCP samaṇi, *edd.* nuna, C bhavissati.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1.
 hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayañcasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohiṇi,
 S Rohiṇi, BCS siyā.—7, S puradatto°, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P āsaṃsukā,
 C sādunukāmā, PS tena me, S sakā, CS siyā.—9, L cirassaṃ, P cata, S tam,
 P tāvā, S tātā, C °pucchāsi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesan, S tesā, S °parikka-
 maṃ.—11, BPS kammese°.—12, BPS rāgaṃ dosaṃ ca, BCS siyā.—13, B tīṇi,
 C tīni, S tīni.—14, C sabbam pāpaṃ, BCLP pahin', BCS siyā.—15, P vaci°,
 P sādisaṃ.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyā.—17, C sañ°, P ca, S saddhā.—18, BPS
 puṇṇa, C sukkānaṃ, B 1. hd. dhammā, C te, BCS siyā.—19, S dhammadharā,
 BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyā.—21, PS dhammadharā, P °jivino.—22, B saṃ-
 makā, BCS siyā.—23, L dura°, S satī°, C °mantā, LP °bhāṇi, C °bhāṇa, S
 °bhānt.—24, S saṇā, BCS siyā.—25, *edd.* kiñcinam.—26, BCS siyā.

na te sam kotthe osenti na kumbhiṃ na kaḷopiyaṃ |
 pariniṭṭhitam eśānā tena me samaṇā piyā. ||283||
 na te hiraññam gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇam na rūpiyaṃ |
 paccuppannena yāpenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||284||
 nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca |
 aññamaññiṇaṃ piyāyanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||285||
 atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi |
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā. ||286||
 tuvaṃ h' etaṃ pajānāsi puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ |
 amhaṃ pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇaṃ |
 paṭiṭṭhito h' ettha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ |
 upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṇ ca tādinaṃ |
 samādiyāhi silāni tan te atthāya hehiti. ||288||
 upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṇ ca tādinaṃ |
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ||289||
 brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo |
 tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū c' amhi nhātako. ||290||

Rohiṇi. ||

laṭṭhihattho pure āsiṃ so dāni migaluddako |
 āsāya palipā ghorā nāsakkhiṃ pāram etase. ||291||
 sumattaṃ maṃ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi |
 Cāpāya bandhanaṃ chetvā pabbajissaṃ puno-m-ahaṃ.
 ||292||

mā me kujjha mahāvīra mā me kujjha mahāmuni |
 na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C koṭha, L openti, BLPs kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi°, S kaṭṭhapi°. —2, C eśāna, P eśanā, BCS siyā.—3, L gaṇanti, P sava°. —4, L me nā, P me samā, BCS siyā.—5, L pabbajitā, P pappā°. —6, L aññamaññaṃ, C piyā°, BCS siyā.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini, S Rohiṇi.—8, *edd.* saṅghe, BCLP tippa°, P °gāyavā.—9, C tuvaṃ hetu pajānāmi, LP °khettaṃ, C °ttam.—10, C amhaṃ, BPS pati°, P dakkhaṇaṃ.—11, CS pati°, P hattha, C °to sotthiṃ, B 1. hd. saño, S sañño.—12, P bhāyaci, L te du(kkhassa sace te dukkha)m appiyaṃ.—13, P buddha, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, CS saṅghaṇ, B 1. hd., S tādisaṃ, C tādini.—14, BCP hehiti, S tēhiti.—15, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, BCS saṅghaṇ.—16, L silāni, BPS tam, BCP hehiti.—17, C pure, S āsi, S idāni amhi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S nhātako.—19, BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohiṇi.—20, L °hatto, BCPS āsi.—21, C. āsāya, BCPS nāsakhi, P ram, B 1. hd., CP etasse, B 2. hd. pāramasitū, L etassa.—22, BCS sumutta, P sumatta maña°, BP muttam, S muttamam, B atosassi, C 1. hd., P atosassi, S tosassi.—23, S puno.—24, BCPS kujjhi, BCLP °vira, BPS kujjhi, S °muni.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhā°, P suttī, L attī.

pakkāmissaṇ ca Nālāto ko 'dha Nālāya vacchati |
 bandhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajivino. ||294||
 ehi Kāla nivattassu bhuñja kāme yathā pure |
 ahaṃ ca te vasikatā ye ca me santi nātakā. ||295||
 etto ceva catubbhāgam yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |
 tayi rattassa posassa uḷāraṃ vata taṃ siyā. ||296||
 Kāla 'nginim va takkārim pupphitaṃ girimuddhani |
 phullaṃ dālīkalatthim va antodipe va pāṭalim ||297||
 haricandanalitthaṅgim kāsikuttamadhārinim |
 taṃ maṃ rūpavatim santim kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||298||
 sākuntiko va sakunim yathā bandhitum icchati |
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvam bādhayissasi. ||299||
 imaṃ ca me puttaphalaṃ Kāla uppāditam tayā |
 taṃ maṃ puttavatim santim kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||300||
 jahanti putte sappaññā tato nāti tato dhanam |
 pabbajanti mahāvīrā nāgo chetvā va bandhanam. ||301||
 idāni te imaṃ puttam daṇḍena churikāya vā |
 bhūmiyam va nisumbheyyam puttasokā na gacchasi. ||302||
 sace puttam sigālānam kukkurānam padāhisi |
 na maṃ puttakate jammi punar āvattayissasi. ||303||
 handa kho dāni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kāla gamissasi |

1, C pakka°, B 1. hd., Nāheto, 2. hd., Nālāto, C Nālato, P Nāmalāto, B 1. hd., Nābhaya, 2. hd. Nālāya, BL vucchati, P vacchiti, S vuccati.—2, L °nti, P °rupena, BP °jivino, C °jivine.—3, S Kāla, P nivattāsu, S nivattassu, P bhuñca, C pure.—4, CS ahañ, BCLP vasi°.—5, CPS ettho, BL Cāpe, P catumbhā°, S yathā āsaya, CS tañ, P ta, cdd. ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yatthassa, P yattipossa, but del. po. BPS ram for taṃ.—7, B 1. hd. kālagiri, 2. hd. kālaginim, C kālamkāna, L kālaṅgini, P kālagiri, S kālagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL takkāri, C takkānari, P kakkāri, S takkāri, B 1. hd., L puppitā, P puppitam, S °tā, BCLP giri°, B 1. hd. °muddani, S °ni.—8, BPL dālīkalatthi, C dālīkalatthi, 2. hd. dālījalatthi, S dālīkalatthi, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP °dipe, S ca, BCLP pāṭali, S pāṭali.—9, B °ttamgi, C °ttaṅgi, P °ttamgi, S °ttaṅgi, BCLP °rini, S °rini.—10, B tam, PS kamma, CP °vati, S °gati, CPS santi, C kissa, B gacchati.—11, P ca, L perhaps sakunam, BCP sakuni, S sakunt, C icchasi.—12, P āhāri°, S āhārimena, P ru°, B rociyissasi, L bācadha°, but ca del. as it seems, PS rociyissasi.—13, C amañ, S imañ, P sa, S kāla, P °dita, C 1. hd., P tassa, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B. 2. hd. tam, C tvam, CP °vati, S °vati, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasim.—15, cdd. nāti, P tako, B 1. hd. om. dhanam.—16, BCL °virā, P °dhirā.—17, B 1. hd. om. te imaṃ.—18, B 1. hd. vanitumbhisam, 2. hd. vanisubbhissam, CL vanisumbhiyam, P vandisubbhāyam, S vanisumbhiyam, P suttam sokā S °ai.—19, cdd. siṅgālā°, C sadāhipi, B 1. hd. P sadāhisi, S tadāhisi.—20, B 1. hd. khamam, 2. hd. na maṃ, BC puttamkate, BPLS jamhi, C jappi, P punanevatthayi°, S puṇa pavattayassasi.—21, S ko, P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhi, S Kāla, C Kālā, C gamissasi.

katamaṃ gāmaṃ nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo. ||304||
 ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino |
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo. ||305||
 eso hi bhagavā buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desesi pāṇinaṃ |
 tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā bhavissati. ||306||
 vandanam dāni vajjāsi lokanāthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||307||
 etaṃ kho labbham amhehi yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |
 vandanam dāni te vajjaṃ lokanāthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||308||
 tato ca Kāḷo pakkāmi nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
 so addasāsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. ||309||
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||310||
 tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ |
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna pabbaji anagāriyaṃ |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||311||

Cāpā. ||

petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ pure |
 tuvaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. ||312||
 sājja sabbāni khādītva satta puttāni brāhmaṇi |
 Vāsetthi kena vaṇṇena na bālhaṃ paritappasi. ||313||
 bahūni me puttasaṭāni nātisaṅghasaṭāni ca |
 khādītāni atītaṃse mama tuyhaṃ ca brāhmaṇa. ||314||
 sāhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ nātvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca |
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāhaṃ paritappāmi. ||315||

1, L gāma, B 1. hd. gāmi, BPS nigamaṃ vā, S nigamaṃ rāja°, C nagara, BCLP °thāniyo.—2, CL ahumhā, S aham pi, L gaṇhino, S gaṇhino, B sama°. —3, C vicarimhā, BCLP °thāniyo.—4, BLP nadi, CS nadī, C 1. hd., L nerañca°, P °mja°, S pati.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL °pahā°, CP deseti, S pāni°. —6, B 2. hd. °tikam, S satta°. —7, C vandanam.—8, BPS ādiyissāmi.—9, C laddham, P lambham, S labbham, L yathā bhāsi taṃ cāme, P taṃ, CS tañ ca me.—10, C °nan, L tāni, C gacchaṃ, P loke°. —11, BPS ādiyi°. —12, C va, CPS Kālo, S paṇṇamī, LŚ nadī, CP nadi, S pati.—13, BLP adassāsi, P desantam, S °senti. —15, BCP dukkhu°. —16, B tassā, B katvā aggada°, C katvānam abhida°, PS katvāna aggapada°. —17, C avi katvāna, PS ādiyitvāna, B anā°. —18, P kathaṃ. —20, C puttānam, BLS khādamānam, P khādhamāna.—21, P ati ca, S atīca. 22, BP svājjā, S svājja, P satta or sattha, L sata, LP brahmaṇi, S °pi.—23, cdd. Vāsi°, S °tthi na. S bālham.—24, PS bahuni, P °sagha°, S °samgha°, B °sabbhāni.—25, P khādithāni, BP ati°, C atītaṃso, L brahmaṇa, P brahmaṇi, S brāhmaṇā.—26, C niyaraṇam, P maṇassa ca.—27, C na cāpi, cdd. paritappati.

abbhutam vata Vāsetṭhi vācam bhāsasi edisaṃ |
 kassa tvaṃ dhammam aññāya giram bhāsasi edisaṃ. || 316 ||
 esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaram Mithilaṃ pati |
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammam desesi paṇiṇaṃ. || 317 ||
 tassāhaṃ brāhmaṇa arahato dhammaṃ sutvā nirupadhiṃ |
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttasaṃ byapānudiṃ. || 318 ||
 so ahaṃ pi gamissāmi nagaram Mithilaṃ pati |
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabbadukkhā pamocaye. || 319 ||
 addasa brāhmaṇo buddhaṃ vipparamuttamā nirupadhiṃ |
 tassa dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū. || 320 ||
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatthaṅgikam maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. || 321 ||
 tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajam samarocayi |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. || 322 ||
 ehi sārathi gacchāhi ratham nīyādayāhi 'maṃ |
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vajja pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. || 323 ||
 tato ca ratham ādāya sahasaṃ cāpi sārathi |
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ avoca pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. || 324 ||
 etaṃ c' ahaṃ assaratham sahasaṃ cāpi sārathi |
 tevijjaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ sutvā punnapattam dadāmi te. || 325 ||
 tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahasaṃ cāpi brāhmaṇi |
 ahaṃ pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. || 326 ||

1, B 1. hd. apputam, C abbhutam, C Vāsetṭhi, P appūta, S thā, P vāsam, S vācam, P edisi, B. 1. hd., S esi.—2, CP giram.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Mithilam, B 1. hd., L Mitilam.—4, LP dukkhā pahā°, S °kkhapa°, C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S aharato, L nirupadhiṃ, P nirupadhi, BCS °padhi.—6, S °otam, B byāpā°, C apānudi, P byāpārudi, S °nudi.—7, BCLP Mithilam.—8, P amp'.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasaṃ, LP brahmaṇa, BC nirupadhi, L nirupamim, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. so 'ssa, B dhamma pa°, C dhammaṃ made°, S muni, LS pāragū.—11, B 1. hd. duggaṃ, S dukkhesamū°.—12, S ariyaddha°, B dukkhūpasamagāminam, L dukkhusamagā°, CS dukkhupa°.—13, P viññāti°, BLPS pabbajam, PS mam aro°.—14, CPS tīhi, PS rattīhi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassasi, P aphassasi.—15, L sārati, L ratam, B 1. hd. nīyādayāhi, 2. hd. nīyādayāhi, C niyāthayāhi. L ni°, PS nīyādayāhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyam, cdd. brahmaṇi, B vajjā. CPS vijjā, BPS pabbajito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tīhi, BL rattīhi, P tiso vijja, B phassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S °ya ya sa°, B 1. hd. sahasaṃ.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro°, BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇi, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujātho (?) S tīhi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, P aphassasi, S apassasi.—21, C etaṃ ca te assa°, P ca tam, LP ratam, C vāpi, L sārati.—22, P tevijjaṃ, LP brahma°, S °puttam, B dadāmi, P dadāci.—23, C tuyham va, LP sahasaṃ, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇi, S °pi.—24, S aham, L pabbajji°.

hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca phitañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahāya |
 pitā pabbajito tuyham bhuñja bhogaṇi Sundari tuvaṃ
 dāyādikā kule. ||327||
 hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca rammañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahāya |
 pitā pabbajito mayham puttasokena addito |
 aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokena additā. ||328||
 so te ijjhatu saṃkappo yaṃ tvam patthesi Sundari |
 uttiṭṭhapinḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca cīvaraṃ |
 etāni abhisambhontī paraloke anāsavā. ||329||
 sikkhamānāya me ayye dibbacakkhum visodhitam |
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||330||
 tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṅghassa sobhaṇe |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||331||
 anujānāmi me ayye icche Sāvattim gantave |
 sīhanādam nadissāmi buddhasetṭhassa santike. ||332||
 passa Sundari satthāraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacaṃ |
 adantānaṃ dametāraṃ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. ||333||
 passa Sundariṃ āyantiṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |
 vītarāgaṃ viśamyuttaṃ katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ. ||334||
 Bārānasito nikkhamma tava santikam āgatā |
 sāvikā te mahāvīra pāde vandati Sundarī. ||335||
 tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā tuyham dhīta mhi brāhmaṇa |
 orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsavā. ||336||

1, L hatthim, L ṇḍala, P lam, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitam, P simam, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vitā, L jji°, L tumyham, PS bhuñji, P te bhāgaṇi, S tavam, BPS dāyānikā tule.—3, P gavā°, LP rammaṃ, P imam, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L jji°, C tuyham, S muttabhogena, BC addito, LPS attito.—5, S aham, CL pabbajji°, B additā, C addikā, P attitā, LS attito.—6, BPS icchitu, C sañ°, L sakappo, P matesi, S patthesi Sundarī.—7, BCPS uttiṭṭha°, C pinḍo ca, B 1. hd. uccho, C, B 2. hd. ucchā, L uñcha, P ucco, S uccho, BCLP kulañ, S kulam, BL cīvaraṃ.—8, BCPS bhonti.—9, L cakkhu.—10, L sam na jā°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissāyam, BS pi, LS theri, C there°, BPS samghassa, BL sobhāni, P sobhani, S sobhani.—13, BPS ayya, BCLS Sāvattim, P Sāvatti, C gantave, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundarī, B 1. hd. sattānaṃ, L sattā°, S sattā he°, P vaṇṇa, ttavaṃ.—16, S anadantā°, B 1. hd., CPS dametānaṃ.—17, CS rim, cād. āyanti, BC nirupadhi, L nirupamim, P nirupadhi, S nirupadhi.—18, BCLP vita°, C kiccaṃ.—19, P Bāra°, BLP nasito, S nasito, P mikkhi°, S ssantikam atā.—20, S sādhiikā, BCP vira, LP Sundari, C tuvaṃ dhītā, L dhītā, BP dhita, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmana.—22, P orassa, L kicca, P anāsata.

tassā te svāgataṃ bhadde tato te adurāgataṃ |
evam hi dantā āyanti satthu pādāni vandikā |
vitarāgā viṣamyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||337||

Sundarī. ||

daharāhaṃ suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇiṃ |
tassā me appamattāya saccābhisamayo ahu. ||338||
tato 'haṃ sabbakāmesu bhūsaṃ aratim ajjhagaṃ |
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ yeva pihay^e.
||339||

hitvān' ahaṃ nātigaṇaṃ dāsakammakarāni ca |
gāmakhettāni phītāni ramaṇīye pamodite |
pahāy' ahaṃ pabbajitā sāpateyyam anappakaṃ. ||340||
evam saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme suppavedite |
na me taṃ assa patirūpaṃ ākiṇcaṇṇaṃ hi patthaye |
yā jātārūparajataṃ t̥hapetvā punar āgame. ||341||
rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ vā na bodhāya na santaye |
na etaṃ samaṇasārūpaṃ na etaṃ ariyadhaṇaṃ. ||342||
lobhanaṃ madanaṃ c' etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaḍḍhanaṃ |
sāsaṅkaṃ bahuāyāsaṃ n' atthi c' ettha dhuvam t̥hiti. ||343||
ettha rattā pamattā ca saṃkiliṭṭhamanā narā |
aññamaññena byāruddhā puthukubbanti medhagaṃ. ||344||
vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo |
kāmesu adhipannānaṃ dissate byasanaṃ bahum. ||345||
taṃ mañ nātī amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha |
jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhayadassinim. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantā,
—3, BCLP vita°, B 1 hd. gata°, L °kicca.—4, LP °ri.—5, P dahadā ahaṃ.
BCS daharā ahaṃ, S asuni, LP asuṇi.—6, C anuppamattāya.—7, C tato ahaṃ,
B bhusaṃ, L susaṃ, BLP ajjhagā.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkham-
mam, L nekkhampaṃ, C eva, S pihaye.—9, S °gaṇaṃ, C 1. hd. °karāṇi.—10, B 1.
hd, S pitāni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaṇīye, S ramaṇīye, B 1. hd,
S samodite.—11, L pabbajjitā, P pappajitā, S pabbajitā, C °jitvā.—12, P
santāya, S saddāya, C nikkhamam, P °dita.—13, L thaṃ, BC pati°, S patirūpaṃ
ākiṇcaṇṇaṃ, B° pattaye.—14, CLPS yo, B ro, P °rupa°. 15, L rajabham,
B °ta, L santiyā, C 1. hd. santiye, 2. hd. santiyā.—16, C om. na, L n' etaṃ.—
17, C madanaṃ, P motanaṃ rajabandhana, S rājabandhanaṃ, B °bandhanaṃ.—
18, BLS sāsaṃka, P sāsaṃkaṃ bahū°, P dhūva, P dhīti, B° dhiti.—19, L etta,
P samattā, S saṃkilatthamanā.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCPS medhakaṃ.—22,
B 1. hd., P diyate, S diyate, P bahū, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP mañātī, S
nātī, BCPS ca, *edd.* ki, corr. C 2. hd., P kāmasu yuñcatha, B 1. hd. °thi.—
24, L pabbajjitaṃ, P pappā°, L pāmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassini.

na hiraññasuvapañna parikkhiyanti āsavā |
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā. ||347||
 taṃ mañ ñāti amittā va kiṃ maṃ kamesu yuñjatha |
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ saṃghātipārutam. ||348||
 uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca cīvaram |
 etaṃ kho mama sārappaṃ anagārūpanissayo. ||349||
 vanta mahesinā kāmā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalam sukham. ||350||
 māham kamehi saṃgacchim yesu tānaṃ na vijjati |
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikhandhūpamā dukkhā. ||351||
 paripantho eso sabhayo savighāto sakaṇṭako |
 gedho suvisamo c' eso mahanto mohanāmukho. ||352||
 upasaggo bhīmarūpo ca kāmā sappasirūpamā |
 ye bālā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjanā. ||353||
 kāmapañkasattā hi janā bahū loke aviddasū |
 pariyaṇtaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. ||354||
 duggatigamanam maggaṃ manussa kāmahetukam |
 bahum ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-āvaḥam. ||355||
 evam amittajanānā tāpanā saṃkilesikā |
 lokāmisā bandhaniyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. ||356||
 ummādanā ullapanā kāmā cittapamāthino |
 sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya khippam Mārena oḍḍitam. ||357||
 anantādinavā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |

1, C hirañena su°, LS °khiya°, BP °khiyya°, C anāsavā, P āsanivā.—2, P samattā, B 1. hd., CS pamattā.—3, BCLP mañāti, BCS ñāti, BCPS ca, *add.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajitam, C saṃghā°.—5, BCLP uttiṭṭha°, C °piṇḍa, P ucco, B 1. hd. CS ucco, B 2. hd. uccā, LPB (S?) °kulañ, C °kūlam ti.—6, S pama, BCS anāgā°, BLS °rupa°.—7, P manusa.—8, LP khemaṭṭhāne, L he acala.—9, S mā °lam, LP °gacchi, C °gañchi, S saṃgacchi, C tāniṇam, PS tānaṃ, P vijati.—10, L chamitthā, LS °dhupamā, C °ndhasamā, P °dhopamā, BCP dukkhā.—11, B paripandho (?) dha bhayo; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribaddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripanno dha esa bhayo, LP °kaṇḍako, S sandhākaṇḍako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamam c' etaṃ mahanta mohanam sukham.—13, CLP bhimma°, S bhimarupo, B bhima°, S kāha, LPS sabba°, S °sirupamā.—14, S halā, LS °bhutā, P puthujjanā.—15, CP kāmā-samsaggasattā, S °paṃka°, B 2. hd. °pañkena, P om. janā, B 1. hd. nā; *del.* 2. hd., BS bahu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisum.—16, B 1. hd., C abhijā°, L na jāna°, P jātira, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakham, PSB manussa, S kāhetukam.—18, P bahū, BS bahu, PS roga-pādanam, B rāga-pādanam.—19, S amittha°, B amittā°.—20, BPS lokamissa, L °misa, C 1. hd. °missa, *add.* bandhaniyā.—21, P ummādanā ummādanā kāmā, BP cittassa, CS cittasa, BCPS mādmino.—22, L sattāna, BLPS oṭṭitam, C udditam.—23, C na anantādinavā, LS °ādinavā, P °ādinapā.

appasādhā raṇakarā sukkapakkhavisosaṇā. ||358||
 sāhaṃ etādisaṃ katvā byasaṇaṃ kāmahetukaṃ |
 na taṃ paccāgamissāmi nibbānābhiratā sadā. ||359||
 raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sitibhāvābhikaṅkhiṇi |
 appamattā vihiṣṣāmi tesāṃ saṃyojanakkhaye. ||360||
 asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyatṭhaṅgikaṃ ujum |
 taṃ maggaṃ anugacchāmi yena tiṇṇā mahesino. ||361||
 imaṃ passatha dhammatṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitaraṃ |
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamūlamhi jhāyati. ||362||
 aji' atṭhami pabbajitā saddhā saddhammasobhaṇā |
 vinitā Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccuhāyini. ||363||
 sāyaṃ bhujissā anaṇā bhikkhuni bhāvitindriyā |
 sabbayogavisamyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||364||
 taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṃgamma iddhiyā |
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhitaran ti. ||365||
 Subhā kammāradhitā. ||

visatinipāto samatto. ||

Jīvakambavanam rammaṃ gacchantim bhikkhunim Su-
 bham |
 dhuttako samnivāresi tam enaṃ abravī Subhā. ||366||
 kim te aparādhitaṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyaṇa tiṭṭhasi |
 na hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso saṃphusaṇāya kappati.
 ||367||
 garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā |

1, LP appasādhā, S appasādhā, C *kārā.—2, P etaṃ disaṃ, S todisaṃ.—
 3, BLPS pacchā°, BLPS nibbānabhi°.—4, BP sīti°, B 1. hd. *kamkhini, 2. hd.
 °khini, P °khini, S °kandini.—5, C viharissāmi ratā saṃyojanakkhaye, BLPS
 tāsaṃ.—6, BLPS uju, C ujū.—7, C kaṃ, PSBC °sina.—8, BCP °dhitaran.—
 9, L °pajjim, B 1. hd. sāyati.—10, B 1. hd. om. aji', CP aṭhami, B aṭhamhi,
 S aṭṭhamhi, L pabbajitā, P pappajjitā, B °bhakā.—11, *edd.* vinitā, L uppa-
 lamva°, P upala°, S °vannāya, B 1. hd. °bhāsini, 2. hd. hāyini, C maccuhāyini,
 L maccabbhāsini, P paccutāyini, S paccubhāsini.—12, LP bhūjissā, S bhujjissā,
 BCP anaṇā, S ananā, P °ni, BC bhikkhūni.—13, B sabbeyoga°.—14, BS
 °saṅghena, C °saṅkama, S °saṃkamma.—15, B 1. hd. Sutaṃ, S Sūbhaṃ
 kammaṃradhitaran, S kammāravacāran, B °dhicāran, C °dhitaran.—16, BPS
 Subha, LPS °dhitā, B °ditā, B 2. hd. kammāyaditā.—17, P visati°.—18, B Jiva°,
 1. hd. kammadhanam; corr. 2. hd., B °nti, C °nta, BC °ūni, B 1. hd. Suta,
 L Jīvakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni.—19, S vuttako, L taṃ ni°, LP
 abravī, S abruvī, B 1. hd. Suta.—20, BP ki, C kin, C °dhitaṃ mayā yaṃ, CP
 ovadiyāna.—21, BL pabbajji°, P sampu°.—22, BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadam anaṅgaṇaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.

||368||

āvilacitto anāvilam sarajo vitarajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ |
sabbattha vimuttamānasam kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.

||369||

daharā ca apāpikā c' asi kiṃ te pabbajjā karissati |
nikkhipa kāsāyacivaram ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.

||370||

madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatā
dumā |

paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.

||371||

kusumitasikharā ca pādapā abhigajjanti va māluteritā |
kā tuyham rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. ||372||
vālamigasaṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇulolitam |
asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhīsanakam mahāva-
nam. ||373||

tapanīyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe va accharā |
kāśikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi 'nūpame. ||374||
aḥam tava vasānugo siyam yadi viharemasi kānanantare |
na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro paṇo kinnarimandalocane. ||375||
yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa |
pāsādanivātavāsini parikamman te karontu nāriyo. ||376||
kāśikasukhumāni dhārāya abhiropehi ca mālavanṇakam |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °param, S °ddhapam, S anamga°, BCLP ki, B pam, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avilā°, L aṅgaṇam, S aṅgaṇam.—3, P sam-
pattha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C va asāmikā, PS apāsikā, *add.* vasi,
LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjāya, C pabbajā karissasi.—5, B nikkhīpa, C nikkhamma,
S nikkhipi, B 1. hd., PS pupphite, C supu°.—6, C °ram ca pabhavanti, C
samūṭhitā.—7, B patha°, LS paṭhamam, P pathamam, L vassantosumo, S ramā-
mate, B 1. hd., P pupphite, S pupphabbate.—8, P °simikharā, C va, P pādasa,
B atigacchanti, CPS abhigacchanti, B māluka°.—9, P ogāhissati, C obhā°.—
10, PS °saṃgha°, C °mattākareṇulolitam, B 1. hd. °loṭhitam, 2. hd. °lolitam,
S °loṭhitam.—11, P pahārikā, BS sahāyikā, LP rahikam, BLPS bhisa°,
C bhimsa°, B °tam, P pahāvanam.—12, BCL tapaniya°, P tapanissa, BCLP
dhītikā, P vicaraci, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhanehi, BCS vasavanehi, B nupame,
C nopame, L nūpamo, P nusame, S nussame. The ū is lengthened metri causa.
—14, C tañ ca, L vata, P tam ca, B 1. hd., S vasavanugo, C °nubho, BPS siyum,
L viharesi, B 1. hd., S viharemapi, C vihāresasi, C. 1. hd. kānantanare, 2. hd.
kānantare.—15, B 1. hd., PS atti tassā, C kinnara°, P kinnarim°.—16, S sukhitā,
BPS āvase.—17, BCP °vāsini, L to, BLPS karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhi-
rososi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyohehi, BPS māla°.

kañcanamañimuttakam bahum vividham ābharaṇam karomi
te. ||377||

sudhotarajapacchadam subham gonakatūlikasantatam na-
vam |

abhirūha sayanam mahāraham candanamaṇḍitam sāra-
gandhikam. ||378||

uppalam ca udakato ubbhatam yathā yaṃ amanussasevitam |
evam tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu āṅgesu jaram gamissasi.
||379||

kin te idha sāsasammatam kuṇapapūramhi susānavaḍḍhane |
bhedanadhamme kaḷevare yaṃ disvā vimano udikkhasi.
||380||

akkhīni ca turiyā-r-iva kinnariyā-r-iva pabbatantare |
tava me nayanāni dakkhiya bhīyyo kāmārati pavaḍḍhati.
||381||

uppalasikharopamānite vimale hātakasannibhe mukhe |
tava me nayanāni dakkhiya bhīyyo kāmagaṇo pavaḍḍhati.
||382||

api dūragatā saremhase āyatapamhe visuddhadassane |
na hi m'atthi tayā piyatarā nayanā kinnarimandalocane.
||383||

apathena payātum icchasi candam kīlanakam gavesasi |
Merum laṅghetum icchasi yo tvam buddhasutam magga-
yasi. ||384||

1, S kañcana°, P °māni°, S °mani°, S °mattakam, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd., S gonaka°, C gonakamtūlikathasanhatam, 2. hd. °santhatam, P paṇhatam, B 1. hd., S °sanhatam.—3, C ati°, S °maṇḍita, P °gaṇḍikam.—4, LP upalam, BC va, C ubbhitam.—5, L tu, S °cārini, C 2. hd. sakesa, P anke, S amkesu, BS rajam.—6, B te i sâ°, B 1. hd. sāsanasabbatam, 2. hd. sāsanasammatam, C 1. hd. sāsanasammati, 2. hd. sāsanasammatam, but Cy as L, P sāsanasappatam, S sāsanasabbatam, S kuṇapa°, BP °puramhi, S susāsana°.—7, L bhena°, P kaḷe-
vare, S kalevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasi.—8, BCLP akkhīni, S akkhīni, C turiyāni ca, L kindariyā, S kinna°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhīyyo, P °yati, S °ratī.—10, BCLP upala°, C °sikharāsamā°, C hātaka°, BS sātaka°.—11, P nayanāna, B nayanobhi, S nayanābhi, CL udikkhiya, P udakkhiya, S bhīyyo.—12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dura°, B 1. hd. saremhase, 2. hd. sarāmase, C 1. hd. demhase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saramhase, PS saremhase, L āyatamamhe, B 1. hd. āyatamhe, P visuddhamda°.—13, P atti, *edd.* piyataro, B pi°, B 1. hd. PS nayano.—14, B asakena, 2. hd. asatena, P āsatena, S āsakena, B 1. hd. PS sayā°, L yātum, BCPS canda, BCLP kila°, S kila°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP buddhamsu°, B 1. hd. maggissasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. magiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā |
na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||385||

iṅghālakhuṃyā va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |
na pi naṃ passāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||386||

yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam satthā vā anusāsito siyā |
tvam tādīsikam palobhaya jānantim so imam vihaññasi.

||387||

mayham hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upaṭṭhitā |
saṅkhatam asubhan ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na
limpati. ||388||

sāham sugatassa sāvikaṃ maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānāyāyini |
uddhaṭasallā anāsavaṃ suññāgāragatā ramām' aham. ||389||
diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā navā |
tantihi ca khīlakehi ca vinibaddhā vividham panacchitā.

||390||

tamh' uddhate tantikhīlake viṣaṭṭhe vikale paripakkate |
avinde khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. ||391||
tathūpamam dehakāni mam tehi dhammehi vinā na vattanti |
dhammehi vinā na vattanti kimhi tattha manam nivesaye.

||392||

yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā ka-
tam |

1, S rogo, P m' idāni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *edd.* kīriso, P paggena (?)
B 1. hd., S yāto, BCPS °mūlato.—3, C 1. hd. iṅghala°, 2. hd. iṅghala°,
L iṅgha°, P iṅgha°, S iṅghalakuyā, L viṣa°, B 1. hd., S viṣamatto, B aggitto
gato.—4, BLPS ki°, C kidiso, B 1. hd., S yāto, L samulako, BCPS °lato.—5, B
1. hd. yāyā, B 1. hd. PS piyā, S atthā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. anupāsito.—6, C tādī-
sam kam, B 1. hd. PS °lobhaya, L jānantī, BCPS jānanti, P yo, L dhihaññasi.—
7, P agguttha°, S °vantite, C va, L satīn ca paṭhitā.—8, S samkha°, P jātiyā,
S maṇo, B *om.* na, P lippati.—9, CS °amgika°, *edd.* °yini.—10, BPS uddhata°.
—11, P sobbhā, S sobbhā, B 1. hd. dāruṇa°, S dīruka°, P dāruṇavilla°, S nāvā.—
12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va, *edd.* khila°, BL
vinibandhā, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitā, 2. hd. panacchitā,
C paracchikā, L manaccitā, corr. 2. hd., P sanacchitā, S sanicchatā.—13, B
2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. uṭhate, L uddhate, P addhate, S andhate, L °khilake,
P °khilāṅke, BS °khilasamke, C °khilate, C viṣaṭṭhe, P viṣaṭṭha, B parikkate.—
14, L bhavinde, S khaṇḍaso, P kate mhi ta° —15, PS tathupamam, B dehakāmi,
S °kāna, B naṃ, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS *om.* dhammehi vinā na vattanti,
C santidhammehi vinā na vatti (sic).—17, S °tolena, BLP makkhittam, BP
addasam, C 1. hd. citikam, C bhatti°.

tamhi te viparītadassanā paññā mānussikā niratthikā.

|| 393 ||

māyaṃ viya aggato kataṃ supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam |
upadhāvasi andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rupparūpakam.

|| 394 ||

vaṭṭani-r-iva koṭar' ohitā majjhebbulakā saassukā |
pīlikolikā c' ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvidhā 'va piṇḍitā.

|| 395 ||

uppāṭiya cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā |
handā te cakkhum harassu taṃ tassa narassa adāsi tāvade.

|| 396 ||

tassa ca viramāsi tāvade rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca nam |
sothhi siyā brahmacārini na puno edisakam bhavissati. || 397 ||
āhaniya edisam janam aggim pajjalitam va līngiya |
gaṇhissam āsīvisam viya api nu sothhi siyā khamehi no.

|| 398 ||

muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikam |
passiya varapuññalakkaṇam cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇakan
ti. || 399 ||

Subhā Jivakambavanikā. ||

tiṃsanipāto samatto. ||

nagaramhi kusumanāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā |
maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo.

|| 400 ||

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP viparita°, BS pañhā, C mānussikā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd., niratthakā, C 1. hd. niruttikā, L niratthikā, PS nirattikā.—2, P supinantena.—3, B 1. hd. upadāvasi, 2. hd. upadhāvasi, C 1. hd. upadhāvasi, 2. hd. upadhāvasi, L upadhāsi, P muddha, B 1. hd., S mandha, C muṭha, C 1. hd. ritthakam, BCL rūpa°, B °rupakam.—4, S vaṭṭani, P °ni-y-iva, S kota°, P °yohitā, B °pubbalhamkā, C °pubbalhakā, L °pubbulhakā, P °pubbalakā, S pubbalhakā.—5, BCLP pili°, P °koṭikā, S °koliko, P etta, P vivita, C °piṇḍanā.—6, S asaṅgahanasā.—7, S do cakkhu pādasu, B hadassu, P sārāyu, S tī.—8, C vigamāsi, L viramāsi, P tavade, P °pari.—9, LS °cārini.—10, BPS āhariya, C 1. hd. āhariya; corr. 2. hd. B ekadisam, BCPS aggi, B lamgiya, C 1. hd. līviya, 2. hd. līngaye, P ligiya, L laggiya.—11, B 1. hd. LS gaṇhissa, B 2. hd. gaṇhiya, P gaṇḍissa, BCLS āsi°, P āsīvicam, B 1. hd., PS asi no, B 2. hd. api no.—12, P tato ca, B °ni, B 1. hd. CPS āgami, B 2. hd. aggami.—13, B passaya, S passiya, P cara°, C pavarampu°, BP °nakam.—14, P Jiva°, P °kampa°, B 1. hd. S °kamma°.—15, BCP Pātali°, C putha°, B° viyā.—16, P Sākya°, S om. kula, LP °kulīnāyo, S de, L bhikkhūniyo, C °niyo.

Isidāsi tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhī ti sīlasampannā ca |
 jhānajjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dhutakilesāyo. ||401||
 tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhaddattham kariya dhotapattāyo |
 rahitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudīresum. ||402||
 pāsādikāsi ayye Isidāsi vayo pi te aparihīno |
 kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ athāsi nekkhammam anuyuttā. ||403||
 evam anuyuñjamānā sā rahite dhammadesanākusalā |
 Isidāsi idam vacanam abravi suṇa Bodhi yathāhamhi pabba-
 jītā. ||404||

Ujjeniyā puravare mayham pitā sīlasamvuto seṭṭhi |
 tass' amhi ekā dhītā piyā manāpā dayitā ca ||405||
 atha me Sāketato varako āgacchi uttamakulīno |
 seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇham adāsi tāto. ||406||
 sassuyā sassurassa ca sāyaṃ pātāṃ pañāmam upagamma |
 sīrasā karomi pāde vandāmi yathāhamhi anusitṭhā. ||407||
 yā mayham sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuno parijano |
 taṃ ekavārakam pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. ||408||
 annena pānena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitam |
 chādemi upanayāmi ca demi ca yaṃ yassa patirūpaṃ. ||409||
 kālena uttāhitvā gharam samupagamim |
 ummāradhotatthapādā pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. ||410||
 koccham pasādam añjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca gaṇhitvā |

1, P °dāni, CS °dāsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhitheri, L Bodhittheri, P Bodhitti, S Bodhitthi, L sīlambannā, C om. ca.—
 2, LS jhānajaḥ°, S °yatanatāyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L kriya, PS kiriya,
 P dhotasattāro.—4, P bhiyā, BS bhirā. BCLS °udire°, P °ūdiresum.—5, vāsā-
 dikāpi, S ayyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikam, BCS athāpi.—
 7, P evamm, S vem, B anuyuñca, BCS °māna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—
 8, BP °dāsi, BC om. idam, S isi vacanam (om. dāsi idam), C vacana bravi,
 S abruvi, P radhamhi, C yatha°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajjītā, BPS add ti.—
 9, P pūra°, L sila°.—10, P tas°, C eka, L dhītā, P ditā, B 1. hd., S mitā, S piya,
 P daritā, S dhītā.—11, P vadakā, BCLS varakā, BPS āgaccham, BPS uttamā°,
 L uttama ||, BCLP °kulīnā, S °kulīnā.—12, B bahū°, P °rathano, C paṃ, B 1.
 hd. sum for suṇham, C saṇham, S tato.—13, B assurassa, L° rassā, P pāta,
 C pana°, S panāmam, BCPS, L 1. hd. upagammam.—14, BC sīrasā, L vandhā-
 mi, B 1. hd. yamhi, P yata mhi, CS yathamhi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa, BC
 bhāgīniyo, P cātuno.—16, C tā || °vāraṃkam, P °vara°, S °kam, P uppiggā,
 L bhāsanam, BCP āsanam, L nemi.—17, S pāne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S om.
 ca, S tuttha sannī°.—18, P chārepi, B 1. hd. upaniṣāmi, 2. hd. °niyāmi,
 LS upaniyāmi, P upaniṣāmi, C om. ca, S demi upaniyāmi ca demi ca, P sa,
 S passa, C pati°.—19, P ghayam, B 1. hd. samugāmi, 2. hd. samupagāmi,
 C 1. hd. sasuyāmi, 2. hd. sasuguhāmi, L °gami, P samugghāmi, S samugāmi.—
 20, P ummāra°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LPS pañcalikā.—21, P pasāra, C passā
 (sic), S pasāda, L añjanañ, BCP añjani, S añjani.

parikammakârikâ viya sayam eva patim vibhûsemi. ||411||
sayam eva odanam sâdhayâmi sayam eva bhâjanam dhovim |
mâtâ va ekaputtakam tathâ bhattâram paricarâmi. ||412||
evam mam bhattikatam anuttaram kârikam tam nihata-mâ-
nam |

uttâyikam analasam sîlavatim dussate bhattâ. ||413||
so mâtarañ ca pitarañ ca bhañati âpucch' âham gamissâmi |
Isidâsiyâ na saha vaccham ekâgâre'ham sahavatthum. ||414||
mâ evam putta avaca Isidâsî paññitâ paribyatâ |
uttâyikâ analasâ kim tuyham na rocate putta. ||415||
na ca me himsati kiñci na câham Isidâsiyâ saha vaccham |
dessâ 'va me alam me âpucch' âham gamissâmi. ||416||
tassa vacanam sunivâ sassû sassuro ca me apucchimsu |
kissa tayâ aparaddham bhañā vissatthâ yathâbhûtam. ||417||
na pi 'ham aparajjham kiñci na pi hims' eva na gañâmi |
dubbacanam kim sakkâ kâtuye yam mam videssate bhattâ.
||418||

te mam pitu gharam pañi nayimsu vimanâ dukkhena |
avibhûtâ puttam anurakkhamânâ jinâmhase rūpinim
Lacchim. ||419||

atha mam adâsi tâto adḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassa |
tato upadḍhasuñkena yena mam vindatha seṭṭhi. ||420||
tassa pi gharamhi mâsam avasim atha so pi mam pañicchati |

1. C ayam eva, LP pati, S patî, S vibhu°.—2, B 1. hd. sâcayâmi, 2. hd. sâda°, S sâca° yasam eva, BLS dhovî, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tatthâ, P bhattânāma.—4, LS eva, S kâritam, C om. tam.—5, C upathâ°, B 1. hd. 'layam, BCLP °vati, S °vati.—6, S mâtaram, P aham.—7, P °dâsirâ, BPS na saccam, C om. saha, P °âgâye, LP °vattum.—8, C puttam, cdd. °dâsi, L parî°, S paribyatâ.—9, P uñhârikâ, L ki, P kin, B puttam.—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kim, B nâ, P sagaccham, S saha gaccham, C vaccha.—11, S âcch' âham.—12, P tassâ, S tassâ ha, S sutvâ, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusasasuro, C om. sassû, P nama, C mam, L apucchisu, P âpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassâ, C 1. hd. P aparatham, B visathâya, C 1. hd. viyathâ, 2. hd. vissathâ, LP visathâ, S visathâya, S °bhutam.—14, BP si, S sî, BS aparajjam, C 2. hd. °rajja, B 1. hd. om. na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C om. na, B 2. hd. C bhañâmi, P hic', S his'.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacajanam, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye, 2. hd. kâtumâyye, C kâtayye, L kâtuyye, P kâtaseyya, S kabheyyo, B om. yam, B mam sam, BCPS vindesate.—16, P ghara, P nayisum.—17, B adhibhûtâ (1. hd. avi°?), L avisûtâ, S avibhûtâ, BPS puttâm, B jinasimhi rūpini lacchi, C jinamhisi rupini lacchi, L jinâmhasi rūpini lacchi, P jinamhisi rūpini lacchi, S jinamhisi rupini lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhâsi, S tato, BLS adḍhassa, P andhassa gharami.—19, C °sukena, S sumkena, P vindata.—20, C tassâpi, S gharami, BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS pañicchagati, B 2. hd. pañicchayâti, C pañicchharâti.

dāsi va upatṭhahantim adūsikam sīlasampannam. ||421||
 bhikkhāya ca vicarantam damakam dantam me pitā bhaṇati |
 so hi si me jāmātā nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ ca. ||422||
 so pi vasitvā pakkham aṭha tātam bhaṇati dehi me |
 pontim ghaṭikañ ca mallakañ ca puna pi bhikkham carissā-
 mi. ||423||

atha nam bhaṇati tāto ammā sabbo ca me ñātiganavaggo |
 kim te na karati idha bhaṇa khippam yan te karihiti. ||424||
 evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alam mayham |
 Isidāsiyā na vaccham ekaghare 'ham saḥavattum. ||425||
 visajjito gato so aham pi ekākinī vicintemi |
 āpucchitūna gaccham marituye pabbajissam vā. ||426||
 aṭha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi gocarāya caramānā |
 tātakulam vinayadharī bahussutā sīlasampannā. ||427||
 tam disvāna amhākam utṭhāyāsanam tassā paññāpayim |
 nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsim. ||428||
 annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha sannihitam |
 santappayitvā avacam ayye icchāmi pabbajitum. ||429||
 aṭha mam bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka carāhi tam
 dhammam |

annena ca pānena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijātī ca. ||430||
 athā 'ham bhaṇāmi tātam rodantī añjalim pañāmetvā |
 pāpam hi mayā pakatam kammam tam nijjaressāmi. ||431||

1, *edd.* dāsi, B ca, CPS 'nti, B utahanti, BLS adusi°, P arūpikam, S sila°.—
 2, PS sikkhāya, P 'kam duthana, B 2. hand *del.* dantam.—3, S bhi, P pi,
 B jātā, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. sonti, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L pothiñ ca,
 S sonti ca ghaṭi°.—4, C so pi ca, P aṭha tālam tam.—5, C ponti, L pothim,
 BPS sonti, C pallañ, S mallakam, P suna, BP bhikkhañ.—6, S tato, BPS amma,
 C om. ca, L mam, CS ma, S ñātī°, P 'bhaṇa°.—7, B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin,
 P le ta, *edd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha gaṇam, S idha khaṇam, C khippapavan te
 kari°, S kari°.—8, P gaṇito, B 1. hd., S gaṇiko, B 1. hd., PS om. yadi, C atthā,
 B 1. hd. sattho, PS satto alam, C ala.—9, B paccham eka° sāsasavattum; last
 word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. adds m, S paccam, P 're sāsasavattum,
 S 're sāsasavattum, L 'vattum.—10, B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°,
 S aham, L 'kini, B 1. hd., CP ekānikā, S konikā, C vicintesi.—11, CLS 'tuna,
 P the same or 'tunu, B 'thuye, L 'tūye, S parituye, L pabbajjissam, P pabba-
 jissa, S pabbajissā.—12, P 'datthā, C sā gacchi gocarāmānā.—13, C takula,
 B 1. hd. S viniya°, C vinayatherāni, P 'vari.—14, C 'na ca amhākaham,
 L uṭhā || yāsanam, P 'yāyanam, LP sā, S sa, C 'payisu, P 'payimsu, but m
 added from 2. hd., S paññāyimsu.—15, P kha, BCPS adāsi.—16, S yam,
 C khajjena yam tattha, B sanihitam.—17, BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L 'ajjitum,
 P 'ajjatam.—18, P nam mam, C nam, S tato, P idh' e suttakam.—19, P annena
 sahanena, BPS tappayi, C santappaya, S samaṇa, L dvijātīñ, BCPS 'jāti.—
 20, C rodenti, PS 'nti, L añjali, P āncali, CS añjalī, S panā°.—21, C 1. hd.,
 PS nijjade°, B nisajjadessāmi.

atha maṃ bhaṇati tāto pāpuna bodhiṃ ca aggadhammaṃ ca. |
 nibbānaṃ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadasetṭho. || 432 ||
 mātāpitū abhivādayitvā sabbaṃ ca ñātigaṇavaggaṃ |
 sattāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayim. || 433 ||
 jānāmi attano satta jātiyo yassā yaṃ phalaṃ vipāko |
 taṃ tava ācikkhissaṃ taṃ ekamaṇā nisāmehi. || 434 ||
 nagaramhi Erakakacce suvaṇṇakāro ahaṃ bahutadhano |
 yobbanamadena matto so parādāraṃ āsevi 'haṃ. || 435 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ |
 pakko tato ca utṭhahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamim. || 436 ||
 sattāhaṃ jātakammaṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchesi |
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ.
 || 437 ||

so 'haṃ tato cavitvā kālaṃ karitvā Sindhavāraṇṇe |
 kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkamim. || 438 ||
 dvādasavassāni ahaṃ nillacchito dārake parivahitvā |
 kiminā vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 439 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijakassa gāviyā jāto |
 vaccho lākhātambo nillacchito dvādase māse. || 440 ||
 te puna naṅgalaṃ ahaṃ sakataṃ ca dhārayāmi |
 andho vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 441 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsiyā ghare jāto |
 n' eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 442 ||

1. C naṃ, S bhaṇatī, S pāpuna bodhim, C bodhiyaṃ phala ca, S °mmaṃ.—
 2. P labhāsu, C dvī°, S °karī dvapada°.—3. *edd.* °pitu, C °pitūhi °vādiyitvā
 sabbaṃ.—4. P satthāhaṃ, B 1. hd., S satthāyaṃ, L °jijitā, B apassasi,
 C aphassayi, L apassayim, PS apassasi.—5. C om. attano, C phalavipāko.—6. P
 tathā, C ācikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, C om. taṃ, C etamaṇā, B 1. hd. niyāmehi, P nisāma-
 pehi.—7. C Ekakacce, S Rekakacce, B suvaṇṇi°, P °kāyo, C ayaṃ, S pahūta-
 dhano, C pahutano.—8. C yoppana°, P °padena, CP mattho, S asevi, *edd.* taṃ.—
 9. B 1. hd. avicari, 2. hd. apacisaṃ, C aviciyaṃ, P aviciye, S aviciyaṃ, CP ciraṃ.
 —10. C tako, S makkaṭṭiya, B maggaṭṭiyā, BCPS okkami.—11. L °kamaṃ, P pahā°,
 S °kavi, BCLP yudhapa, S yuthapati, P nilāncesi, B nilāñcesi, S lañcesi.—12. S
 hantvāna.—13. S katvā.—14. P kāṇāya, BPS khajjāya, S chalakiyā, CPS °mi,
 B °mhi.—15. PS nillaccito, C nilaccito, B. 1. hd. LP dārakaṃ, S dārikam,
 C parihitvā.—16. C vatto, P gantvā, S hantvāna, P pada°.—17. BPS vānija-
 kassa (om. go), C °nija°, P bhāviyā, B 1. hd. S dāsiyā.—18. B 1. hd. °dhammo,
 2. hd. °tampo, L °tampo, CPS °tammo, B 1. hd. nillaccito, C nala°, S nillajjito,
 L vāse (?).—19. C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P saketaṃ, CS sakata, C catthadhā-
 yaram pi, P va, L dhārayamhi, P ṭhāyayamhi, S nārāyamhi.—20. BPS anto,
 LP gantvā, BS gantvā, C °dāyaṃ.—21. LP vithiyā, P yare, S jato.—22.
 P bahilā, S mahilā, B hilā (sic), P sūriyo, BLP gantvā, S gantvā.

tiṃsativassamhi mato sākaṭikakulamhi dārikā jātā |
 kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapātabahulamhi. ||443||
 taṃ maṃ tato satthavāho ussannāya vipulāya vaḍḍhiyā |
 okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ acchinditvā kulagharassa. ||444||
 aṭṭha soḷasame vasse disvāna maṃ pattayobbanam |
 kaṇṇam oruddha tassa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. ||445||
 tassa pi aññā bhariyā silavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca |
 anurattā bhattāram tassāham viddesanaṃ akāsiṃ. ||446||
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yaṃ maṃ apakaritūna gacchanti |
 dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ tassa pi anto mayā ti. ||447||

Isidāsi. ||

cattālīsanipāto samatto. ||

Mantāvatīyā nagare rañño Koṇcassa aggamahesiyā |
 dhītā āsi Sumedhā pāsādikā sāsanakarehi. ||448||
 silavatī cittakathikā bahussutā buddhasāsane vinītā |
 mātāpitaro upagamma bhaṇati ubhayo nisāmetha. ||449||
 nibbānābhiratā ahaṃ asassataṃ bhavagataṃ yaḍi pi dibbam |
 kim aṅga pana tucchā kāmā appassādā bahuviḥhātā. ||450||
 kāmā kaṭukā āsivisūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā |
 te dīgharattaṃ niraye samappitā haññante dukkhitā. ||451||
 socanti pāpakammā vinipāte pāpabuddhino |
 sadā kāyena vācāya ca manasā ca asaṃvutā bālā. ||452||
 bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkhasamudayoruddhā |
 desente ajānantā na bujjhare ariyasaccāni. ||453||

1, BP tisati°, BPS sākatī°, P °kulami.—2, P kassapaṇamhi, S kapaṇaddhi, BLPS dhanita°, C gandhiti°, B °parisa°.—3, C kam man, PS kam maṃ, LPS sattavāho, C vipulāya ca, B vuddhiyā, LPS vuddhiyā.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dvisāna, C pattāyoppanam.—7, C tassā piyā bhariyā, L ariyā, S tariyā, L sila°, BCPS °vati, BCP guṇavatī °vati.—8, L anuruttā, P sattāram, B 1. hd. vindepanam, 2. hd. vindepanam, C visenam, P vinepanam, S vindepanam, *edd.* akāsi.—9, L °philam, *edd.* apakiri°, S °tuna.—10, LP dāsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCLP °hanti, S °hanti, L gato.—11, *edd.* dāsi.—12, PS °nipāto.—13, B Mantāvatīyā, C *om.* agga.—14, BCLP dhītā, L āsi, BP asi, pāsāritā.—15, P khilavati, BC silavatī, BCPS °kathitā, S bā°, *edd.* vinitā.—16, L °pitaro, C upasaṅkamma, BPS nissā°, L °meta.—17, C °ratāham, B, C 1. hd., PS appassatam, B bhagavatam.—18, BCLP kimaṅgam, S thacchā, BLS appasādā, P sabbasādā, P bahūviḥhātā.—19, B katukāsivisūpamā, C āsivisu°, PS āsi°, S °vibhupamā. S halā.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pāde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhā-kārena, C vācāya mana° (*om.* ca), C *om.* bālā.—23, B dupaññā, P asetanā, P °dayāruddhā.—24, PB desentam ajonantā, S adhā°, P *om.* na.

saccāni amma buddhavaradesitāni te bahutarā ajānantā |
ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu upapattim.
||454||

devesu pi upapatti asassatā bhavagate aniccamhi |
na ca santasanti bālā punappunam jāyitabbassa. ||455||
cattāro vinipātā dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti |
na ca vinipātagatānam pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. ||456||
anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajitum dasabalassa pāvacane |
appossukkā ghaṭṭissam jātimaraṇappahānāya. ||457||
kiṃ bhavagatena abhinanditena kāyakalinā asārena |
bhavataṇhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. ||458||
buddhānam uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho |
silāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajivaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. ||459||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitāro na tāva āhāraṃ |
āhariya gahaṭṭhā maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. ||460||
mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabbhisāto |
ghaṭṭenti saññāpetum pāsādāle chamā patitaṃ. ||461||
uttāhehi puttaka kiṃ socitena dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi |
rājā Anikaratto abhirūpo tassa tvam dinnā. ||462||
aggamaheṣi bhavissasi Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā |
silāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. ||463||
rajje āpā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi |
bhūñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ hotu te putta. ||464||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā mā edisakāni bhavagataṃ asāraṃ |
pabbajjā vā hohiti maraṇam vā tena c' eva vāreyyaṃ. ||465||

1, BLP saccāni, S bahurātā, P ajāntā.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantam, P °gatī, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti.—3, S uppatti, BPS apassatā, B 1. hd., S bhagavate, P aniccamhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattāre, S pinipāto, S katañ, C katha ci labbhanti.—6, BLP vinipātagatā, BP pabbajjā, P niyayesu.—7, S ānu°, Bubho, L pabbajjitum.—8, BCLP apposukā, P apposukā, C ghaṭṭiyaṃ, PS °maraṇappa°, L °nappa°, B 1. hd. °hānassa.—9, P ki, C bhagavātena, P bhavātena, S bhagavatena.—10, L pabbajji°.—11, P buddhā, B 1. hd., S buddhāni, S akkhaṇo.—12, S silāni, BLP °jivam, cdd. du°.—13, C bhaṇanti, P bhāhāraṃ, BS āhāraṃ.—14, BCPS āhariyaṃ, B 2. hd. āharissam, S gahaṭṭham, PS maraṇā°.—15, P om. ca, B 1. hd., PS samagghato, C 2. hd. °bhīhato.—16, BCP paññāpetum, S paññāpetum, L pāsādāle S pasāda°.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikam, BCPS ki, C dinnā mhi Vā°.—18, C Anika°, L Anikarattā, P Anikadatto, B dinnam.—19, LS °maheṣi, C bhavissati, P bhiṣasi, C Anika°, L ariyā.—20, C silādi, L silāni, S cāriyaṃ, P dukkarā.—21, PS ānā.—22, BP dhāreyyum, CS dhāreyyam, S hetu, C 1. hd., L putti.—23, B 1. hd., S atha so bha°, P ata so bha°, BCPS Sumedha, BLP edisakāni, C edisikā, BCPS °gatam, B 1. hd., S āsāraṃ, P assāraṃ.—24, C om. vā, BP hohiti, C hohisi, S gotitī, cdd. om. vā, BC (L?) dhāreyyam, P dhāreyyam, S dhāreyyum.

kim iva pūtikāyam asuciṃ savanagandham bhayānakam |
kunapam abhisamviseyyam gattam sakipaggharitam asuci-
punṇam. || 466 ||

kim iva t' āham jānantī vikūlakam mamsasonitapalittam |
kimikulālayam sakunabhaddam kaḷevaram kissa diyyatī
ti. || 467 ||

nibbuyhati susānam aciram kāyo apetaviññāṇo |
chutṭho kaliṅgaram viya jigucchamānehi nātīhi. || 468 ||
chaḍḍūna nam susāne parabhaddam nhāyanti jigucchantā |
niyakā mātāpitaro kiṃ pana sādharāṇā janatā. || 469 ||
ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare atṭhinhārusamghāte |
kheḷassumucchāsavapariṇaṇṇe pūtikāyamhi. || 470 ||
yo nam vinibbhujitvā abbhantaram assa bāhiram kayirā |
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi mātā jiguccheyya. || 471 ||
khandhadhātuāyatanam saṅkhatam jātīmūlakam |
dukkham yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti vāreyyam kissa icchey-
yam. || 472 ||

divase divase tī sattisatāni navaṇavā pateyyum kāyamhi |
vassasatam pi ca ghāto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayō. || 473 ||
ajjhupagacche ghātam yo viññū evam satthuno vacanam |
digho tesam samsāro punappunam haññamānānam. || 474 ||
devesu manussesu ca tiracchānanyoniyā asurakāye |

1, BCLP puti°, *edd.* asuci, C sāsanagandhanam.—2, S kunapam, S abhiyasam°, BCLP °visēyya, P °visēya, B 1. hd. P santam, B 2. hd. bhastam (?), S santum, *edd.* sakim, P saṅgharitam, S asūci°.—3, *edd.* jānanti, BLPS vikulakam, C vikulakam, *edd.* mamsam, C yonita°, S sonitapalitam.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaram, CP °vara, B 1. hd. riyatī ti, C riyatī ti, P riyahitī, S riyahitī.—5, C nibbū°, P nippu°, C aciram, P āciram, S kāro.—6, S cuddho, CL kalikaram, B 1. hd. kaliṅka°, BC jikuccha°, P nātīhi, S jātīhi.—7, BCL chaṭṭhuna, P chaṭṭhana, S chaṭṭhana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasamabhaddam, C 2. hd. paresam bhaddam, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °cchanti, L °cchanta.—8, P ki, CL °raṇo jana°, B 1. hd., P °raṇa netā, S °raṇa netā.—9, P āhāre, S kalebare, P °nhārū°, S °nharu° BPS °pamghāte.—10, B 1. hd., kheḷamucchā || sassāvapariṇaṇṇaputikāyamhi, 2. hd., kheḷassumucchā || dhanassavapariṇaṇṇaputī°, L kheḷassumucchā || savapariṇaṇṇaputī°, but *ra del.*, as it seems. C kheḷassumucchāḍassacaparipunṇo putī°, P kheḷapucchā sassācapariṇaṇṇaputī° S kheḷapucchāḍassācapariṇaṇṇaputī°.—11, C vinibbhajitvā, P vinibbhajitvā, S āssa, B āssā, C mā bāhiram, P karimayā.—12, P asaramānā || S °māna, C 1. hd. sakkā, 2. hd. sakkāram, B mānatā. C °ccheyyam.—13, C khandhā°, S āyatam, C °āyatana, BC samkhātam, PS sankhātam, S °mulakam.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C anivigaṇanti, B 1. hd., LPs kareyya, B 2. hd. vāreyya, C 1. hd. vāreyya, BPS icchiya, L icchiyā, C iccheyyum.—15, *edd.* ti, P navaṇavā (?), B 1. hd., PS sateyyum.—16, C saṅghāto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayō, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, *edd.* ghāta, C eva.—18, C digho, *edd.* tesam sāro.—19, C mānussesu, S tiracchina°, P °yoniyō, B asūra°.

petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā diyante ghātā. || 475 ||
 nirayesu bahū vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa |
 devesu pi attānaṃ nibbānasukhā paraṃ n' atthi. || 476 ||
 pattā te nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe |
 appossukkā ghaṭenti jātimaraṇappahānāya. || 477 ||
 ajj' eva tāta abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asārehi |
 nibbinṇā me kāmā vantaṃ tālāvatthukatā. || 478 ||
 sā c' evaṃ bhaṇati pitaṃ Anikaratto ca yassa dinnā |
 upayāsi pitaruṇāvuto vāreyyaṃ upatṭhite kāle. || 479 ||
 atha asitanicitamuduke kese khaggena chindiya |
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajji.
 || 480 ||

sā ca taṃ samāpannā Anikaratto ca āgato nagaraṃ |
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā aniccasaṇṇā su bhāveti. || 481 ||
 sā ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca āruhi turitaṃ |
 maṇikanakabhūsitāṅgo katañjali yāceti Sumedhaṃ. || 482 ||
 rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi |
 bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge kāmasukhā sudullabhā loke. || 483 ||
 nisatṭhaṃ te rājyaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dānāni |
 mā dummanā ahoṣi mātāpitara te dukkhitā. || 484 ||
 taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anattikā vigatamohā |
 mā kāmā abhinandi kāmāsv ādīnavaṃ passa. || 485 ||
 cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā āsi kāmabhoginaṃ aggo |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimito, P °mithe, S °mite, BCLP diyate, S dīghate, CS ghāto, P ghātho.—2, L nirayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuhī, S °pātāga°, S kilissa°.—3, B 1. hd., PS attānaṃ, B 2. hd., C attānaṃ, L attānaṃ, P °sukha, S nibbānakhā.—4, BPS sattā, C tassā, B nibbāna, P dasaphalassa.—5, *edd.* apposukkā, BLS° maraṇampahā°, P °maraṇapa°.—6, PS evaṃ, C tāta, L, P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasārehi.—7, C nibbinā, S nibbinṇā, B 2. hd., L kāmā, BL vanta || C vantaṃ ||.—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P 1. hd., ceva, B ce, B Anikamaratto, CP Anika°, C ca ssa ssa di°.—9, B 1. hd., PS upassā, B 2. hd., CL ubhayāya, B 1. hd., pitaruṇātavā, B 2. hd., LPS pitaruṇātavā, C pitaruṇavatā, B 1. hd., CPS dhāreyya, L vāreyya, BP upariṭṭhate, S upariṭṭhate.—10, L athapitanici°, B 1. hd., CPS apitani°, P °nivitha°, S °nipita°, C naggena, BS khaggen' acchindiya, S °gen' acchantiya.—11, B Sumedhaṃ, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., °daṃ cāpikatvā, B 1. hd., C 2. hd., S cāpithatvā, B 2. hd., cāpivitvā, P cāpithatvā, C pathamajjhāne, P pathama°.—12, P taṃ, C sammāpa°, P samāpa°, C Anika°.—13, B 2. hd., °de ca.—14, C va, P om. ca, BC manasikaroti, CP Anika°, S Aniratto, B 1. hd., aruhi, L āruhi, LPS turita.—15, S °bhūsi°, LPS °tāṅge, B 1. hd., P katañjali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathañjali, S yācatathi, C Sumedhā, P Sumedha.—16, S āṇā, P bhogi, B 2. hd., L bhogā sudaharikā, P dahayikā.—17, B 1. hd., bhuñcāhi, S yudulla°, P leke.—18, C nissa°, S om. te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP °ro pi te, C °ro duve du°.—20, S taṃ taṃ, P ānatthi°, BPS vigatā mohā.—21, BPS kāmā me, P abhinani, B 1. hd., ānavaṃ, B 2. hd., CLP ādi°, BP sassa.—22, BS catudipo, LP catudipo, BS rāja, S Mandātā, L °bhoginaṃ.

atitto kâlāṅkato na c' assa paripûritā icchā. ||486||
 satta ratanāni vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasadisā samantena |
 na c' atthi titti kāmānaṃ atittā 'va maranti narā. ||487||
 asisûlûpamā kāmā kāmā sappasiropamā |
 ukkopamā anudahanti aṭṭhikaṅkâlasannibhā. ||488||
 aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |
 ayogulō va santatto aghamûlā dukkhapphalā. ||489||
 rukkhapphalûpamā kāmā maṃsapesûpamā dukkhā |
 supinopamā vañcaniyā kāmā yācitakûpamā. ||490||
 sattisûlûpamā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ |
 aṅgārakāsusadisā aghamûlaṃ bhayaṃ vadho. ||491||
 evaṃ bahudukkhā kāmā akkhâtā antarāyikā |
 gacchatha na me bhavagate vissāso atthi attano. ||492||
 kiṃ mama paro karissati attano.sīsamhi ḍayhamānamhi |
 anubandhe jarāmarāṇe tassa ghātāya ghaṭitabbam. ||493||
 dvāraṃ apāpunītvāna 'yaṃ mātāpitara Anikarattaṇ ca |
 disvāna chamam nisinne rodante idam avoca. ||494||
 digho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodatam |
 anamatagge pitu maraṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ||495||
 assu thaññam rudhiram saṃsāram anamataggato saratha |
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritam sarāhi aṭṭhinaṇ ca sannicayaṃ. ||496||
 sara caturō 'dadhī upanīte assuthaññarudhiramhi |
 sara ekakappam aṭṭhinaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena samam. ||497||

1, C kāmātittho, P abhitto, S patitto, S kâlāṅkato, C na ca tassa, BCL °puritā.
 —2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na vittī ti°, P na vittī titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4,
 C asisulu°, S asittitṭhisulupa°, BCL, P 1. hd. sabba°, P °siyo°.—5, B 1. hd., PS
 ukkosamā, BCLP °kaṅkala°, S °kaṅkāla°.—6, S aticchā, C 1. hd. adūvā, 2. hd.
 adhūvā.—7, L ayogulho, S °gutṭho, S santutṭho, B 1. hd., S agga°, P aggha°,
 S °mûlā, BLS dukkhapphalā, P dukkhabalā.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhappalu°, B 2. hd.,
 C rukkhapphalu°, PS rukkhapphalu°, CLPS °pesu°, BCLP dukkhā.—9, BS
 supinosamā, BS °niyā māyā, PS yācīkopamā, B °kopamā, C °kupamā.—10, B
 sattisulu°, C °sulû°, P sattisusû°, S sattisalsu°, S om. kāmā.—13, P gacchata,
 P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato, BLS visāso, P vissaso,
 C atthano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C °marāṇa, S tassā, P gātāya, B 1. hd.,
 S ghātā, B 1. hd., S gaṇṭhitabbam, P °tappaṃ.—16, S dāraṃ, cdd. °tvānaṃ.
 BCP Apika°, P °ratthañ.—17, B chama, S chamā, C rodente, L rodanti,
 P rodhante, P idham.—18, BCLP digho, S °ppunañ.—19, LP pitū, BPS vaddhe,
 P bhattano, P vadho.—20, B 1. hd., CP dhañam, S dhamñam, B 1. hd., LS
 saṃsaram, B 2. hd. saṃpādam, C °ggato ca || aṭṭha.—21, P satthānaṃ, B 2. hd.
 saṃsarataṃ, P parāhi, B aṭhinañ, C aṭhinam, P aṭhanañ, C om. ca, P sandhi-
 yam, C °icca°.—22, BS para, C sarā, P parama catuyo, B 'dati, CLPS °dadhī,
 BCLP upanīte, B 1. hd., C, P °dhañam°, in P m 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd.,
 °thañam°, S °dhañam°, B 1. hd., °rūcinamhi, 2. hd., °rūcīramhi, L °rūdhī°, S
 °rūcinamhi.—23, C param, B aṭhinam, C aṭhiram, P eṭhitam, S aṭṭhinam, B 1.
 hd., PS pañcayam.

anamatagge samsarato mahim Jambudīpam upanītam |
kolaṭṭhimattagūlikā mātāpītusv eva na ppahonti. ||498||
sara tiṇakatṭham sākḥāpalāsam upanītam anamataggato |
pītusv caturāṅgulikā ghaṭikā pītupītusv eva na ppahonti.

||499||

sara kṇākacchapam pubbe samudde aparato ca yu-
gacchidam |
siram tassa ca paṭimukkam manussalābhamhi opammam.

||500||

sara rūpam phenapiṇḍopamassa kāyakalino asārassa |
khandhe passa anicce sarāhi niraye bahuvighāte. ||501||
sara kaṭasim vaddhente punappunam tāsū tāsū jātīsū |
sara kumbhilabhayāni ca sarāhi cattāri saccāni. ||502||
amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pītena |
sabbā hi kāmāratiyo kaṭukatarā pañcakaṭukena. ||503||
amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi ye parilāhā |
sabbā hi kāmāratiyo jalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā. ||504||
asapattamhi samāne kin tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā |
rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādḥāraṇā kāmā bahusapattā. ||505||
mokkhamhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi yesu vadhabandho |
kāmesu hi vadhabandho kāmākāmā dukkhāni anubhonti.

||506||

1, B 1. hd. samsādato 2. hd. °sārato, C samsārato, P samsāratho, S samsā-
dato, *cdd.* mahi, BCP Jampū°, S Rambū°, LP °dīpam, BL ūpanītam, P ūpani-
tam, C upanītam, P °mattha°, C °mattā gu°, S °gulikā, L mātāmātusv.—2,
BLPS *om.* sara, BP °kaṭha, S°kaṭṭha, C °kaṭhassa, C sākḥa°, P °phalāsam BCPL
upanītam.—3, P caturagūli°, S caturāṅgulikā, C °kā pi ghaṭikā mātāpītu yeva
na ppa°.—4, PS kāna°, B 1. hd., °kacchamvam, B 2. hd., C °kacchakam, L
pūbbe, B °cchiddham, C °cchinnam, L °cchiddham or °cchidmam, P °cchindam,
S °cchindham.—5, P piram, C *om.* ca, BP paṭimokkam, C paripunnam, S paṭi-
mokkam, B 1. hd., P osammam, C upamam, S osapammam.—6, S ghara, B 1.
hd., PS pema°, B 2. hd., C pheṇa°, BPS °ndomamassa, C°piṇḍo || pamāya, P
kāra°.—7, C nandhe, S anise, C pharāhi, S rāhi (*om.* sa), P bahū°, LS vighāte.
—8, B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., CLP katasi,
B 1. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd. vaddhente, C vaddhante, L vadente, B 1. hd.,
LPS suppunam, B 2. hd., puppunam, C pukhappunam, PS jātīsū.—9, P para,
S cca, P sattāri.—10, S amataṇhi vija° kim, B °katu°, C mitena, BLP pītena, S
om. pītena.—11, P kammāyatiyo, P katakatarā, B pañcakaṭu°.—12, BCS kim,
S parilāhā.—13, C sabbā pi, BLPS kudhitā, BPS kuppitā, C kumpitā, L *om.*
kupitā, BCS santappitā, P kappitā, B 1. hd., ayampatta°, CPS asampatta° S
samāne, P ki, BCS kim, S tāva, B kāmē, C bahusamattā.—14, B °udakampi°,
P sādḥāyaṇā.—15, B kim, PS ki *cdd.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadha°, BS °bandhe.—
16, B 1. hd., kāmesu kāmāva || bandho dukkhāni anubhonti 2. hd., kāmesu hi
bhasākāmā du° anubhonti, C kāmesu hi kāmā vadhabandho || dukkhāni anu-
bhonti, || L kāmesu hi || asākāmā du° anu°, PS kā° hi asukāmāvabandho du° anu°.

ādīpitā tiṇukkā gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n' eva muñcantam |
 ukkopamā hi kāmā dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||
 mā appakassa hetu kâmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi sukhaṃ |
 mā puthulomo va baḷisaṃ gīlitvā pacchā vihaññasi. ||508||
 kâmaṃ kâmesu damassu tāva sunakho va saṅkhalābaddho |
 khāhinti khu taṃ kāmā chātā sunakhaṃ va caṇḍalā. ||509||
 aparimitaṇ ca dukkhaṃ bahūni ca cittadomanassāni |
 anubhohisi kâmesu yutto paṇinissaja addhuve kâme. ||510||
 ajaramhi vijjamāne kin tava kâmehi ye sujarā |
 maraṇabyādhigahitā sabbā sabbattha jātiyo. ||511||
 idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarāmaranapadam asokaṃ |
 asapattam asambādhaṃ akhalitam abhayaṃ nirupatāpaṃ.
 ||512||
 adhigatam idam bahūhi amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyam
 idam |
 yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkā aghaṭamānena. ||513||
 evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṅkhāragate ratim alabhamānā |
 anunenti Anikarattaṃ kese 'va chamaṃ chupi Sumedhā.
 ||514||
 utthāya Anikaratto pañjaliko yāci tassā pitaraṃ so |
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitum vimokkhasaccadassā.
 ||515||
 vissajjitā mātāpitūhi pabbaji sokabhayabhītā |
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā aggaphalaṃ sikkhamānāya. ||516||

1, *edd.* ādīpitā, P tikukkā, B pucchantaṃ, L mucchantam, P mucchantam, S muntaṃ.—2, P ukkoyamā, B 1. hd., PS hi kāmā hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kāmā°, C jahe, S jāhi, B'S sukhu.—4, B muthu°, P phajī°, S bali, CS gilitvā, C vihaññapi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL saṅkhānubandho, C saṅkhānam || bandho, P saṅkhānabandho, S saṅkhānabandho.—6, BLPS kāhinti, C kāhanti, B 1. hd. su, C kāmā, B 1. hd. chātā, C caṇḍalo.—7, CLPS bahuni, B 1. hd., PS cittadoma°.—8, C anubo°, P°bhohipi, BCPS kāmuyutto, B 1. hd., CLP paṇinissada, S paṇinissada, C andhave, P andhuve.—9, BPS arajjamhi, BS kim, P ki, P tata.—10, C°bādhi°, BL S°gahikā, L sabbatta.—11, B idam ajaram ida samānam, P idhajarada-samānam, S idham ājarapidasamānam, C idam ajaram idam araṃ idan taṃ ajarāmaranapadaso (sic!), P idham ajarāmaranapadasoka.—12, B 1. hd., S asa-mattam, P apasattam, B 1. hd. sambā°, PS asambā°, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S °litama ayaṃ, P arāya.—13, C bahūti pi, S bahuhi, P ajjāsi, BCLP labhaniyam.—14, S om. yo, P roniso, B 1. hd. payuñcati, C payujjati, S payañcati, P va, PLS om. ca, B 2. hd. āgha°, P āghā°.—15, C eva, P ganati, LP Sumodhā, S saṅkhāra°, P °gatena ruti, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamānā.—16, C arunenti, BLPS °nenti, C Anika°, B 1. hd. chusi, S om. chupi.—17, B upathāya, B Animnika°, CS Anika°, B 1. hd. añjaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yāva, P yāca.—18, B 1. hd. S °jjeta, L visa°, P viya°, BL pabbajitum.

acchariyam abbhutan taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya |
pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā byākari pacchime kāle. ||517||
bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navanivesaṃhi |
sakhiyo tīpi janiyo vihāradānaṃ adāsimaṃ. ||518||
dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satāni ca
satakkhattuṃ |
devesu upapajjimhā ko pana vādo manussesu. ||519||
devesu mahiddhikā ahumhā manussakamhi ko pana vādo |
sattaratanassa mahesi itthiratanam ahaṃ āsiṃ. ||520||
so hetu so pabhavo taṃ mūlaṃ satthu sāsane khanti |
taṃ paṭhamasamodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nibbānaṃ.
||521||
evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṃ anomapaññassa |
nibbindanti bhavagata nibbinditvā virajjanti ti. ||522||
Sumedhā. ||

mahānipāto samatto. ||

samattā theriyā gāthāyo. ||

3, L Koṇāgamane, P °maṇena saṃgharā° naca°, B 1. hd. °rāmamhi ca nive-
samhi; corr. 2. hd., S °rāmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tīpi, C janiyo, P viharā°,
C °simha.—5, L dasatakkhattuṃ, C om. ca.—6, S upapajjimhā, C °imha.—7, BP
manussikamhi, C mānussikamhi, BLPS om. pana.—8, *cd.* mahesi, B itti°, P
itthiyatanam, BCLP asi, S āsi.—9, B 1. hd. om. *second* so, S pabhedo, C mūlaṃ
sāvasāsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamaṃ, L om. paṭha, P °rathāya (?), L
nibbāna.—11, B 2. hd., C evaṃ karonti, S anopamaññassa.—12, P nibbindani,
P bhagavate, S bhagavato, P nippiditvā, P °nti.—14, L mahāpānito.—15, B
theriyā, P has instead of this: theripāḷisuttaṃ niṭṭitaṃ | nibbānapaccayo hotu,
S theripāḷi niṭṭitaṃ, BLS add:

gāthā satāni cattāri asīti (LS asīti) puna cuddasa |
theriy' (L theriy') ekuttarasatā sabbā tā āsavakkhaya ti ||

B adds: nibbānapaccayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattā
theriyā gāthāyo || siddhir astu || me nibbānapaccayo hotu || At the end of the
last leaf is written with small letters: Sumanārāma vihārasthānasantakatheri-
gāthā ||

NOTES.

1. athâparena samayena satthari Vesâlim upanissâya kûṭṭâ-gârasâlâyam viharante Suddhodanamahârâjâ setacchattass' eva hetṭhâ 'va arahattam sacchikatvâ parinibbâyi || atha Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ pabbajjâya cittam uppajji | tato Rohanînadîtire Kalahavivâdasuttantadesanâya pariyosâne nikkhamitvâ pabbajitânam pañcannam kumârasatânam pâdaparicârikâ ekajjhâsayâ 'va hutvâ Mahâpajâpatiyâ santikam gantvâ sabbâ 'va satthu santike pabbajissâmâ ti Mahâpajâpatim jetṭhikam katvâ satthu santikam gantukâmâ ahesum | ayañ ca Mahâpajâpatî pubbe pi ekavâram satthâram pabbajjam yâcitvâ nâlatta | tasmâ kappakam pakkosâpetvâ kese chindâpetvâ kâsâyâni acchâdetvâ sabbâ tâ Sâkiyâniyo âdâya Vesâlim gantvâ Ânandatherena dasabalam yâcâpetvâ atṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjam upasampadañ ca alattha | itarâ pana sabbâ pi ekato upasampannâ ahesum | ayañ ettha sañkhepo | vitṭhârato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pâliyam âgatameva || evam upasampannâ pana Mahâpajâpatî satthâram upasañkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ ekamantam atṭhâsi | ath' assâ satthâ dhammam desesi | sâ satthu santike kammatṭhânam gahetvâ arahattam pâpuṇi | sesâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo Nandakovâdapariyosâne arahattam pâpuṇimsu | evam bhikkhunisaṅghe suppatitṭhite puthubhûte tattha tattha gâmanigamajanapadarâjadhânîsu kulitthiyo kulasunhâyo kulakumâriyo buddhasubuddhatam dhammasudhammatam saṅghasuppatipattiñ ca sutvâ sâsane abhippasannâ samsâre ca jâtasamvegâ attano sâmike mâtâpitaro nâtake ca

1, *cd.* Vesâlî.—4, *cd.* 1. hd. Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ, 2. hd. *del.* gotamî.—6, *cd.* pabbajji.—13, *cd.* Vesâlî, *cd.* dasaphalam.—23, *cd.* °râjathânîsu.—24, *cd.* °sunhâyo.—26, *cd.* sâmikâ.

anujānāpetvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajimsu | pabbajitvā ca
silācārasampannā satthuno ca therānañ ca santike ovādaṃ
labhitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ
sacchākamsu | tā hi udānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā
gāthā pacchā saṅgītikārakehi ekajjhaṃ katvā ekanipātādi-
vasena saṅgītiṃ āropayimsu | imā theriyā gāthānāmā hi. ||

1. *katvā colena pārutā* ti | paṃsukūlakacolehi cīvaraṃ
katvā acchādītasarīrā | taṃ nivatthā c' eva pārutā ca || . . .
sukkhadākaṃ vā ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvani-
dassanaṃ | *kumbhiyaṃ* ti | tadādhārassa aniccacucchādibhā-
vanidassanaṃ. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ pakkipantiyā parivattentiya
musalena koṭṭentiya piṭṭhi oṇāmetabbā hoti ti khujjakāraṇa-
hetutāya tad ubhayaṃ khujjaṃ ti vuttaṃ | sāmiko paṇ' assā
khujjo eva. ||

12. *avasāyi* (sic) ti | avasāyo vuccati avasānaṃ niṭṭhānaṃ |
taṃ pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittatāya uddhamsoṭā ti vakkha-
mānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassa
ci || . . . *avasāyi*, though given by all the MSS. and the
Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed
in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. *Nandā*: ayaṃ kira Vipassissa bhagavato kāle
Bandhumatinagare gahapatimahāsālassa dhītā hutvā satthu
santike dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu ca silesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā
satthari parinibbute dhātucetiyaṃ ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena
chaddena katvā pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ katvā sagge nibbattitvā
aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaraṇtī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyā
kucchismiṃ nibbatti Nandā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. || . . .

21. 22. *Jentā* (thus Commentary throughout) : ayaṃ pana
Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakule nibbattī ti. ||

23. 24. *sumuttikā* ti ādikā Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā
gāthā || ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatti-

1, *cd.* pabbajimsu | pabbajjitvā.—12, *cd.* pakkhintiyā.—13, *cd.* koṭṭentiya, *cd.*
onāme° hohi.—17, *cd.* appaṭibandha°.—26, *cd.* chaṭṭena; *om.* first katvā, *cd.*
nippa°.—29, *cd.* nippatti, *cd.* nāmā.—31, *cd.* nippatti.

yaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattitvā vayappattā aññatarassa naḷakā-
 rassa dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttāṃ
 labhitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhāya
 Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha | yasmā pan' assā nāmaṃ
 gottāṃ na pākaṭaṃ tasmā aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṇṇātā ti
 pāliyaṃ vuttaṃ || . . . tattha *sumuttike* ti | *sumuttā* | kakāro
 padapūraṇamattāṃ | suṭṭhu muttā vatā ti attho | sāsane
 attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvā pasādasasena tassā vā
 pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttaṃ *sumuttike sumuttikā* ti ||
 yaṃ pana gihikā visesato jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ dassentī
 sādhu muttika mhi ādim āha || tattha *sādhu muttika mhi* ti |
 sammad eva muttā vata amhi | *musalassā* ti | musalato | ayam
 kira daḷiddabhāvena gihikākāle sayāṃ eva musalakammaṃ
 karoti | tasmā evaṃ āha | *ahiriko me* ti | mama sāmiko ahiriko
 nillajjo | so mama na ruccatī ti vacanaseso || pakatiyā 'va
 kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānaṃ pavattiṃ jiguc-
 chantī vadati *chattakaṃ vāsi* (sic) ti | jīvitahetukena kariya-
 mānaṃ chattakaṃ pi me na ruccatī ti attho | vāsaddo avutta-
 samuccayatto | tena peḷācaṅḡotakādi saṃgaṇhāti || veḷu-
 daṇḍādīni gahe tvā divase divase chattādīnaṃ karaṇavasena
 dukkhajīvitāṃ jigucchanti vadati *ahitako me tato* ti | keci
 tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikākāle mama sarīrato
 vāyatī ti atthaṃ vadanti | apare pana ahitako paresaṃ
 duggandhataro mama sarīrato vāyatī ti atthaṃ vadanti |
ukkhalikā me daḷiddabhāvā ti (corr. 2. hd. to daddubhāvā ti) |
 me mama bhattapacanabhājanāṃ cirapārīvāsikabhāvena aparī-
 suddhatāya udakasabbagandhaṃ vāyati || tato ayam sādhu
 muttika mhi ti yojanā || . . . *viharāmi* vināsemi pajahāmi ti
 attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable
 that the name of therā Sumaṅgala's mother was Muttā or
 Sumuttā. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakaṃ vā*
pi some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vāti*; but I am
 very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vināsemi, pajahāmi*

1, *cd.* daḷidda° nippa°.—2, *cd.* pathama°.—4, *cd.* nāma.—10, *cd.* yā; *cd.*
 gihikā sesato jigucchati tato vimutti.—12, *cd.* vatā.—13, *cd.* gihikāle.—16, *cd.*
 pavatti || jigu°.—19, *cd.* °caṅkōṭa°.—21, *cd.* jigucchanti vadasi.—22, *cd.* gihikāle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihanāmi* or to *vicchindanti viharāmi*, but not to *viharāmi* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taṃ katvā negamo aggaṃ agghe 'naggaṃ ṭhapesi man ti | taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhaṇaṃ aggaṃ katvā negamo nigamavāsijano itthiratanabhāvena anaggaṃ pi samānaṃ agghe agghanimittaṃ Adḍhakāsi ti samaññāvasena maṃ ṭhapesi || tathā maṃ voharī ti attho. ||*

31. *tattha cātuddasī pañcaddasī ti | cuddasannaṃ pūraṇī cātuddasī pañcadasannaṃ pūraṇī pañcaddasī ti | cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassā ti sambandho | accantasamyoge c' etaṃ upayogavacanāṃ | yā ca pakkhassa atṭhamī ti | yā cā ti yojanā | pāṭihārikapakkhañ (sic) cā ti | parihāraṇakapakkhañ ca cātuddasīpañcaddasīatṭhamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato vā pavesaniggamavasena uposathasīlassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | terasīpāṭipadasattamīnavamīsu cā ti attho | atṭhaṅgasusamāgatan ti | paṇātipatā veramaṇīādīhi atṭhahi aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannāgataṃ uposathaṃ | upagacchin ti upagamim upavasin ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upāgacchim.—cfr. Dhammapadam p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therī as Mettā and Mittā, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyaṛājakula of Kapilavatthu.*

33. 34. *uddhaṃ pādatalā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinantī Tissassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ patvā ekadivasāṃ satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā pattāṃ gahetvā kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkhaṃ adāsi | sā tena puññakammaṇa devamanussesu samsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde tādīsena kammaṇissandena Ujjeniyāṃ Padumavatī nāma nagarasobhaṇī ahoṣi | rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādīke guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi | Ujjeniyāṃ kira Padumavatī nāma gaṇikā ahoṣi (sic) | taṃ ahaṃ daṭṭhukāmo mhi ti | purohito sādhu devā ti mantabalena Kumbhiraṃ nāma yakkhaṃ āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva Ujjeninagaraṃ nesi ||*

6, *cd.* agghena agghani°.—8, *cd.* catu°.—9, *cd.* catu°, *cd.* pañcaddasī.—11, *cd.* om. ti after atṭhamī, *cd.* yañ cā ti.—14, *cd.* 2. *hd.* pavesanigama°.—18, *cd.* upagacchī ti upagami.—25, nipattitvā.

rājā tāya saddhim ekarattim samvāsam kappesi | sā tena gabbham gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi | mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho patitṭhahī ti | taṃ sutvā rājā naṃ sace putto bhaveyya vadḍhetvā maṃ dassesi ti vatvā muddikaṃ datvā agamāsi | sā dasamāsaccayena puttam vijāyitvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmaṃ akāsi | puttaṃ ca sattavassikakāle tava pitā Bimbisāramahārājo ti rañño santikaṃ paṇi | rājā taṃ passitvā puttasinēhaṃ paṭilabbhitvā kumārakaparihārena vadḍhesi | tassa saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvisesādhigamo ca heṭṭhā āgato yeva | tassa mātā aparabhāge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī na cirass' eva saba paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi || . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā attano puttana Abhayattherena dhammaṃ kaṭhenta ovādivasena tā gāthā bhāsītā udānavasena sayam pi tā eva paccudāharantī uddham . . . nibbutā ti āha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattherī: . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Ujjeniyam kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā Abhayamātu saḥāyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya sinehena sayam pi pabbajitvā tāya saddhim Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasaṃ asubhadassanattam Sītavanam agamāsi | satthā gandhakuṭiyam nisinnō 'va tassānubhūtapubbam ārammaṇam purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādibhāvaṃ pakāsesi | taṃ disvā samvegamanasā atṭhāsi | satthā obhāsam pharitvā purato nisinnam viya attānam dassesi | *Abhaye bhiduro* etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . *sāsanan* ti imā gāthā abhāsi | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā udānentī tā eva gāthā parivattitvā abhāsi. ||

43. Paṭācārātherim sandhāya vadati | sā bhikkhūnī (sic) upāgacchi (sic) yā (2. hd.) me saddhāyikāyi (sic) pi *pāṭho*. |

46. suññatasamāpattiyā animittasamāpattiyā ca aham yad icchitam lābhinī. |

48. ogayha-m-uttinṇam ti vā *pāṭho* | makāro padasandhi-karo | . . . Candabhāgānadiyā tīre. ||

8, *cd.* passetvā puttasinēhaṃ.—12, *cd.* pabbajjitvā.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. Abhayatthe°, 2. hd. °yathe°.—15, *cd.* sā gāthā.—18, *cd.* nippa°.—19, *cd.* sinne°.—23, *cd.* uddhumātikādiribhāvaṃ.—32, *cd.* icchakam.

50. *khalû* ti avadhâraṇatthe nipâto | *tato* hatthidassanato pacchâ | *tâya* hatthino kiriyâya hetubhûtâya vanam araṇṇam gatâ cittam samâdhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tâya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutâ* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning "certainty," "surety." This at least would give a very good sense.

51-53. *amma Jivâ* ti âdikâ Ubbiriyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantî Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatîṇagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtam pattâ ekadivasam mâtâpitusu maṅgalam anubhavitum gehantara-gatesu adutiyaṁ sayam gehe ohinâ upakatṭhâya velâya bhagavato sâvakam ekam khinâsavatheram gehadvârasamîpena gacchantam disvâ bhikkham dâtukâmâ bhante idha pavisathâ ti vatvâ there geham pavitṭhe pañcapatitṭhitena theram vanditvâ goṇakâdîhi âsanam paññâpetvâ adâsi | nisîdi thero paññatte âsane | sâ pattam gahetvâ piṇḍapâtassa pûretvâ therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanam katvâ pakkâmi | sâ tena puññakammena tâvatimsesu nibbattitvâ tattha yâvâtâyukam ulâradibbasampattim anubhavitvâ tato cutâ sugatisu yeva samsarantî imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyam gahapatimahâsâlakule nibbattitvâ Ubbirî ti nâma abhirûpâ dassaniyâ ahosi | sâ vayappattakâle Kosalaranño attano gehe nîtâ katipayasamvaccharâtikkamena ekam dhîtaram labhi | tassâ Jivantî ti nâmam akamsuṃ | rājâ tassâ dhîtaram disvâ tuṭṭhamânaso Ubbiriyâ abhisekam adâsi | dhîtâ pan' assâ âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ vicaraṇakâle kâlam akâsi | mâtâ yattha tassâ sarîranikkhepo kato tam susânam gantvâ divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasam satthu santikam gantvâ vanditvâ thokam nisîditvâ gatâ | Aciravatîṇadiyâ tîre ṭhatvâ dhîtaram ârabbha paridevati | tam disvâ satthâ gandhakutiyaṃ yathânisinno 'va attânam dassetvâ kasmâ vippalapasî ti pucchi | mama dhîtaram ârabbha vippalapâmi bhagavâ ti | imasmim susâne jhâpitâ tava dhîtaro caturâsî-

21, *cd.* sugatimsu.—23, Ubbira ti nâmâ.—25, *cd.* katipayam sam°.—31, *cd.* gaṇtâ, *cd.* paridevasi.—34, *cd.* vippalapasi instead of 'lapâmi.

tisahassamattā | tāsam kataram sandhāya vippalapasī ti | tāsam tam tam ālāhanathānam dassetvā amma Jīvā ti . . . =st. 51. *anusocasi* ti upaḍḍhagātham āha || tattha amma Jīvā ti mātupacāranāmena dhītuyā ālapanam | idam c' assā vippalapanākāradassanam || *vanamhi kandasī* ti | vanamajjhe paridevasi | . . . *sabbā Jīvasanāmikā* ti | tā sabbā pi Jīvantiyā samānanāmikā | . . . 53. *muniṃ* ti | sabbāññubuddham. ||

54. 55. tattha *kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā* ti | ime Rājagahamanussā kiṃ katā kasmim nāma kicce byāvatā | *madhupptā va acchare* ti | yathā bhaṇḍam gahevā madhum pivanto visaññino hutvā sīsam ukkhipitum na sakkonti evam ime pi dhammasaññāya visaññino hutvā maññe sīsam ukkhipitum na sakkonti | kevalam acchanti yevā ti attho | . . . *tañ ca appatīvāniyan* ti | tañ ca pana dhammam anivattita-bhāvāvaham niyyānikam abhikkantatāya thāsotujanavasana-manoharabhāvena (sic) avasecaniyam (sic) asecaḥkam (sic) anāsittakam pakatiyā 'va mahārasam tato eva ojavantam | *osadhan ti pi pālī* | vaṭṭadukkhabhādhihi kicchāya osadham bhūtam pivanti maññe. ||

57. *Selā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Ālaviratthe Ālavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Selā ti 'ssā nāmam ahosi | Ālavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ālavikā ti pi nam voharanti | sā viññūtam pattā satthari Ālavikam damitvā tassa hatthe pattacīvaram disvā tena saddhim Ālavīnagaram upagate dārikā hutvā raññā saddhim satthu santikam upagantvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi | sā aparabhāge sañjātasamvegā bhikkhunisu pabbajitvā kata-pubbakiccavipassanam paṭṭhapetvā saṅkhāre sammasantī upanissayasampannattā paripakkaññā na cirass' eva arahattam pāpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvā therī Sāvatthiyam viharati | ekadivasam pacchābhattam Sāvattthito nikkhamitvā divāvihāratthāya Andhavanam pavisitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi | atha nam Māro vivekato vicchinitukāmo aññātakarūpena upagantvā || *n' atthi* =st. 57. . . . *pacchānu-tāpintī* ti gātham āha. ||

2, *ed.* ālahana°.—10, *ed. om.* gahevā.—23, *ed.* Ālavakam.—25, *ed.* dārakā.—28, *ed.* °kiccā°.—30, *ed.* theriyā Sā viharanti (1. *hd.* vihanti).

60-63. *Somā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Rāja-
gahe Bimbisārassa rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. || . . .

60. na taṃ dvaṅgulipaṇṇāya itthiyā pāpūṇitum sakkā |
itthiyo hi satatṭhavassakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālam odanam
pacantiyo pakkuthite uduke taṇḍule pakkhipitvā ettāvata
odanam pakkān ti na jānanti | pakkuthiyamāne pana taṇḍule
dabbiyā uddharetvā dvīhi aṅgulihi pīlitvā jānanti | tasmā
dvaṅgulisapaṇṇāyā (sic) ti vuttā. || (!) According to the Com-
mentator st. 60 is spoken by Māra.

67-71. *paṇṇavatsati vassāni* ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā
gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhavē vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī imasmim
buddhuppāde Devadahanagare Mahāpajāpatigotamīdhātī
hutvā Vaddhesi nāma | gottato pana apaṇṇātā ahoṣi | sā
Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā
pañcavāsati samvaccharāni kāmārāgena upaddutā accharā-
samghātamattam pi kalam cittekaggatam alabhanti bhāḥ
paggayha kandamānā Dhammadinnattheriyā santike dham-
mam sutvā kamehi vinivattitamānasā kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā
bhāvanam anuyuñjanti na cirass' eva chalābhiniṇṇā hutvā
attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānavasena || *paṇṇavatsati*
. . . *sāsanan* ti (st. 67-71) imā gāthā abhāsi || tattha *accha-
rāsamghātamattam pi* ti | ghaṭikāmatam pi khaṇam aṅguli-
phoṭhanamattam pi kalam ti attho || *cittass' upasam' ajjhagan*
ti | cittassa upasamam cittekaggam na ajjhagaman ti yojanā. ||
. . . 69. *sā bhikkhunin* ti | Dhammadinnatherim sandhāya
vadati. |

72-76. *mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā* ti ādikā Vimalāya theriyā
gāthā || ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhavē vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinitvā imasmim
buddhuppāde Vesāliyam aññatarāya rūpūpajīvinīyā itthiyā
dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Vimalā ti 'ssā nāmam ahoṣi | sā va-
yappattā tath' eva ducintitam kappenti ekadivasam āyasmān-
tam Mahāmoggallānam Vesāliyam piṇḍāya carantam disvā

2, *cd.* nippatti.—5, *cd.* pakkudhite (correct?).—6, *cd.* pakkudiyamāne.—7, *cd.*
pīlitvā.—15, *cd.* pabbajjita.—16, *cd.* upadutā.—26, *cd.* bhikkhūni.—32, *cd.*
nippatti.—33, *cd.* 1. hd. ducitam, 2. hd. ducintitam.—34, *cd.* °moggallānam.

paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanattṭhānaṃ gantvā theram
uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kātum ārabhi | titthiyehi uyyo-
jitā tathā āsī ti keci vadanti | thero tassā asubhavibhāvanā
mukhena santajjanaṃ katvā ovādaṃ adāsi | taṃ heṭṭhā
theragāthāya āgataṃ eva | tathā pana therena ovāde dinne
sā samvegajātā hirottappam paccuppatṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭi-
laddhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhunsu pabba-
jitvā ghaṭentī vāyamentī hetusampannatāya na cirass' eva
arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānava-
sena || *mattā caṇṇena . . . nibbutā* ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

72. *aññā samatimaññi* 'han ti | aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇā-
diguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi ahaṃ || aññāsaṃ vā
itthinam vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññi | atikkamitvā aññāavamaṇam
akāsim. ||

74. *ujjhagghanti* (sic; 1. hd. uccha°) *bahum janam* ti |
yobbanamadamattam bahubāla-janam vippalambhetum ha-
santi gandhamālāvattābharaṇādīhi sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchā-
danena yāvavilāsabhāvākādīhi (sic) tehi ca vividham nā-
nappakāraṃ vañcanam akāsim. ||

82-86. *Nandā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Sākya-
rājakule nibbatti | Nandā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ akāmsu | aparabhāge
rūpasampattiyaṃ sundarī Nandā janapadakalyāṇī ti ca paññā-
yittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted
at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. *bahūvatasamāddānā* ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvidhavata-
samāddānā | gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakaraṇam | *aḍḍham*
(*cd. om. m*) *sīsassa olikhan* (sic) ti | mayham pi sīsassa aḍḍham
eva muṇḍemi | keci aḍḍham sīsassa olikhan ti kesakalāpassa
aḍḍham jaṭābandhanavasena bandhetvā aḍḍham vissajjesin
ti attham vadanti || Cy has *abhūñji* as C, and explains it by :
rattiyam bhojanam na bhūñji. ||

93. *rūcivitā paramam atthan* ti | jhānavipassanāmaggapha-
lādiuttamam attham jahitvā chaḍḍitvā || In Cy the therī is
called Mittakālīkā. ||

1, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—3, *cd.* asī, *cd.* vibhāvana.—14, *cd.* akāsi.—17, *cd.* māla°.—21, *cd.* nippatti.—25, *cd.* bahu°.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. ricchitvā.

99. *maggam añjūsan* (sic) ti | majjhamapaṭipattibhāvato añjūsam (sic) uparimaggam uppādentī. ||

102–106. Soṇā according to the Commentator was also called Bahuputtikā (patikulam gatā dasa puttadhītarō labbitvā Bahuputtikā ti paññāyittha). Cfr. Note on Dhammapada st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantarāvimokkhāsin* ti | aggamaggassa anantarā uppannavimokkhā āsim | rūpī rūpāni passatī ti ādayo hi attha pi vimokkhā anantarāvimokkhā nāma na honti | maggānantaram anuppattā ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaram eva samuppattito tam upādāya anantarāvimokkho nāma | yathā maggasaṁmādhī anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati. ||

106. *tattha ñhi* (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. dhidha) *tav' atthu jane iampi* (sic) ti | aṅgānam sithilabhāvakaṇādhinā jammi lāmake jane tuyham dhi (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. thita, corr. to ñhi and afterwards to dhi) atthu (1. hd. ttha) tava dhītāro (sic) hotu. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading (cfr. L) was: *dhi tav' atthu jane jammi*, which is quite out of place here. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure whether I have hit the correct reading.

107–111. *lūnake* ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthā | ayaṁ . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssā nāmaṁ ahosi | sā mahatā parivārena vaddhamānā vayappattā tasmim yeva nagare purohitassa puttam Satthukam nāma coram sahoḍham gahetvā rājāṇāya nagaraguttikena māretum āghātanam niyamānam sihapāṇjare oloketī disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā sace tam labhāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji | ath' assā pitā tam pavattim sutvā ekadhītāya bala-vasineho sahasalañcam datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā gandhodakena nhāpetvā sabbābharanapaṭimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsādam pesesi | Bhaddā pi paripuṇṇamanorathā atirekāla-

10, *ed.* vimokkhāna.—11, *ed.* anuppatto ti phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle.—12, *ed.* pathama.—13, *ed.* yato.—25, *ed.* nippattitvā.—28, *ed.* āghātanam.—29, *ed.* sihañcapaṇiccare, *ed.* paṭibandha.—31, *ed.* nipajji.

kārena alaṅkaritvā taṃ paricarati | Satthuko katipāhaṃ
vītināmetvā tassā ābharaṇesu uppannalobho Bhadde ahaṃ
nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapāte adhivatthāya
devatāya sac' āhaṃ jīvitam labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ
upasaṃharissāmi ti patthanam ayāciṃ | tasmā balikammaṃ
sajjāpehi ti | sā tassa manam pūrisāmi ti balikammaṃ
sajjāpetvā sabbābharaṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ
yānam abhiruyha devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmi ti corapa-
pātaṃ abhirūhitum āradhā | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu
abhirūhantesu imissā karaṇam gaheṭum na sakkāmhī ti |
parivārajanam tatth' eva ṭhapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanam
gāhāpetvā pabbataṃ abhirūhanto tāya saddhiṃ piyakatham
na kathesi | sā iṅgiten' eva tassādhīpāyaṃ aññāsi | Satthuko |
Bhadde tava uttarisātakam omuñcetvā kāyārūlhapasādhanam
bhaṇḍikam karohī ti | sā pi | mayham ko aparādho ti | kiṃ
nu bāle balikammattam āgato ti saññam karosi | balikammā-
padesena pana tava ābharaṇam gaheṭum āgato ti | kassa pana
ayya pasādhanam kassa ahan ti | nāham etaṃ vibhāgam
jānāmi ti | hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyaṃ pūrehi |
alaṅkataniyāmen' eva ālīngitum dehi ti | so sādhu ti sampa-
ṭicchī | sā tena sampatīcchitabhāvaṃ ūtvā purato ālīngetvā
pacchato ālīgantī viya pabbatapapāte pātesi | so patitvā
cuṇṇavicuṇṇam ahosi | tāya katam acchariyaṃ disvā pabbate
adhivatthā devatā kosallam vibhāventī imā gāthā abhāsi |

na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā ||
na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddā cintesi | na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena geham
gantum | ito gantvā ekapabbajjam pabbajissāmi ti nigaṇṭhā-
rāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhe pabbajjam yāci | atha nam te
āhaṃsu | kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū ti | yaṃ tumbhākam

3, *cd.* nagararattikena, *cd.* gahitamatto ca, *cd.* adhivatthāya.—9, *cd.* abhi-
rūyamtuṃ. —19, *cd.* jānāmi and *om.* ti.—24, *cd.* adhivatthā.—28, *cd.* mahuttam.
In a quotation from the Apadāna this verse runs thus: itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti
lahum atthavicintitā |—30, *cd.* pabbajji°, *cd.* 1. hd. nigantārāmaṃ, 2. hd.
nigandha°, *cd.* nigandhapabbajjam.—32, *cd.* tena.

pabbajjāya uttamam tad eva karothā ti | te sādhu ti tassā
 tālatṭhinā kese luñcetvā pabbājesum | puna kesā vaddhantā
 kuṇḍalavattā hutvā vaddhesum | tato paṭṭhāya sā Kuṇḍala-
 kesā nāma jātā | sā tattha uggaḥetabbam samayam vāda-
 maggañ ca uggaḥetvā ettakam nāma ime jānanti ito uttarim
 viseso n' atthi ti ñatvā tato apakkamitvā yattha yattha
 paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha gantvā tesam jānanasippam
 uggaḥetvā attanā saddhim kathetum sapattam adisvā yaṃ
 yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā visati tassa dvāre vālikārāsim
 katvā tasmiṃ jambusākhāṃ ṭhapetvā yo mama vādam ārope-
 tum sakkoti so imam sākham maddatū ti samīpe ṭhitadāra-
 kānam saññaṃ datvā vasanaṭṭhānam gacchati | sattāham pi
 jambusākhāya tath' eva ṭhitāya taṃ gaḥetvā pakkamati |
 tena ca samayena amhākam bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavatta-
 varadhammacakko anupubbena Sāvattim upanissāya Jeta-
 vane viharati | Kuṇḍalakesā pi vuttanayena gāmanigamarā-
 jadhānīsu vicarantī Sāvattim patvā nagaradvāre vālikārāsimhi
 jambusākhāṃ ṭhapetvā dārakānam saññaṃ datvā Sāvattim
 pāvisi | ath' āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako 'va nagaram pa-
 visanto taṃ sākham disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake pucchi |
 kasmāyaṃ sākḥā evaṃ ṭhapitā ti | dārakā taṃ attham
 ārocesum | thero | yadi evaṃ, imam sākham maddathā ti
 āha | dārakā taṃ maddimsu | Kuṇḍalakesā katabhattakiccā
 nagarato nikkhamantī taṃ sākham madditam disvā ken'
 idaṃ madditan ti pucchitvā therena maddāpitabhāvaṃ ñatvā
 apakkhiko vādo na sobhatī ti Sāvattim pavisitvā vīthito
 vīthim vicarantī passeyyātha samanehi Sakyaputtiye
 saddhim mayham vādan ti ugghosetvā mahājanaparivutā
 aññatarasmim rukkhāṃle nisinnam dhammasenāpatim
 upasankamitvā paṭisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kiṃ
 tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā ti āha | āma mayā
 maddāpitā ti | evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhim mayham vādo
 hotū ti | hotu bhadde | kassa pucchā kassa vissajjanā ti |

3, *cd.* kuṇḍalāvattā.—5, *cd.* etthakam, *cd.* uttari.—9, *cd.* vālika.—10, *cd.* tassa jampu.—11, *cd.* maddatu si.—12, *cd.* rakānam dasaṇṇam.—13, *cd.* jampu.—15, *cd.* Sāvattī.—16, *cd.* vihareti.—17, *cd.* ṭhānīsu, *cd.* Sāvattī.—18, *cd.* vālika jampu, *cd.* Sāvattī.—21, *cd.* sākham.—26, *cd.* Sāvattī, *cd.* pavisetvā vīthito vīthi.—30, *cd.* paṭisanthāram.—31, *cd.* jampu.—33, *cd.* 2. *hd.* visajjanā.

pucchâ nâma ambhâkam pattâ ti | tvam yaṃ attanâ jânanakam
pucchâ ti | sâ sabbam eva attanâ jânanavâdam pucchi | thero
sabbam vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbam ajânantî tuṇhî
ahosi | atha naṃ thero âha | tayâ bahum pucchitam | aham
pi tam ekam pañham pucchissâmi ti | pucchatha bhante ti |
thero ekam nâma kin ti imam pañham pucchi | Kuṇḍalakesâ
n' eva antam na koṭim passantî andhakâram pavitthâ va
hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvam ettakam pi ajânantî
aṇṇam kim jânissasi ti vatvâ dhammam desesi | sâ therassa
pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saraṇam gacchâmi ti âha | mâ
mam tvam bhadde saraṇam gaccha | sadevake loke agga-
puggalam bhagavantam eva saraṇam gacchâ ti | evam
karissâmi bhante ti | sâ sâyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanave-
lâya satthu santikam gantvâ pañcapatitthitena vanditvâ
ekamantam atthâsi | satthâ tassâ nânaparipâkam ūtvâ |

sahassam api ce gâthâ anattapadasaṇṇitâ |

ekam gâthâpadam seyyo yaṃ sutvâ upasammattî ti ||¹

imam gâtham âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâṭhitâ 'va saha
paṭisambhidâhi arahattam pâpuṇi. | . . .

112-116. naṅgalehi kasam khetan ti âdikâ Paṭâcârâya
theriyâ gâthâ || ayam hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle
Hamsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtam pattâ eka-
divasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantî satthâram ekam
bhikkhunim vinayadharânam aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentam disvâ
adhikârakammam katvâ tam ṭhânantaram patthesi | sâ yâva-
jivam kusalam katvâ devamanussesu saṃsarantî Kassapa-
buddhakâle Kikissa Kâsikaraṇṇo gehe paṭisandhim gahetvâ
sattannam bhaginînam abbhantarâ hutvâ vîsativassasahassâni
brahmacariyam acari | bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇam akâsi |
sâ devaloke nibbattâ ekam buddhantaram dibbasampattim
anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyam seṭṭhiagehe

¹ Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpd., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dârucîri, while st. 102. 103. are referred to Kuṇḍalakesî.

1, *ed. om.* ti.—4, *ed.* tassâ bahum.—7, *ed.* koṭi, *ed.* pavitthâyâ hutvâ.—22, *ed.* nippatitvâ.—24, *ed.* bhikkhûni.

nibbattitvā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakārena
 saddhim kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi | taṃ mātāpitāro samajāti-
 kassa kumārassa dātum divasaṃ gaṇhāpesum | taṃ ñatvā
 sā hatthisāraṃ gahe tvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhim
 aggadvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhinī
 ahosi | sā paripakke gabbhe kiṃ idha anāthavāsena | kulagehe
 gacchāma sāmī ti vatvā tasmim aṇṇa gacchāma sve gacchāma
 ti kālavikkhepaṃ karonte nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessatī ti tasmim
 bāhi gate gehe paṭisāmetabbam paṭisāmetvā kulagharaṃ
 gatā ti mayhaṃ sāmikassa kathethā ti paṭivissakagharavāsi-
 naṃ ācikkhitvā ekikā 'va kulagharaṃ gamissāmi ti maggaṃ
 paṭipajji || so āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivissake pucchi-
 tvā kulagharaṃ gatā ti sutvā maṃ nissāya kuladhītā anāthā
 jātā ti padānupadaṃ gantvā sampāpuni || tassā antarāmagge
 eva gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi | sā pasūtakālato paṭṭhāya pa-
 ṭippassaddhā gamaṃ anuyuttā sāmikaṃ gahe tvā nivatti ||
 dutiyavāraṃ pi gabbhinī ahosi ti ādi sabbam purimanāyena
 eva vitthāretabbam | ayaṃ pana viseso | yadā tassā antarā-
 magge kammajavātā calimsu tadā mahāakālamegho udapādi |
 samantato vijjulatāhi ādittaṃ viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamā-
 naṃ viya ca dhārānipātānirantaram nabham ahosi || sā taṃ
 disvā sāmī me anovassakaṃ ṭhānaṃ jānāhi ti āha | so ito
 c' ito ca olokeno ekaṃ tiṇasañchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvā tattha
 gantvā hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmim gumbaṃ daṇḍake chindi-
 tukāmo tiṇehi sañchādita vammikāsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍa-
 kaṃ chindi | tāvad eva ca naṃ tato vammikato nikkhamitvā
 ghoraviso āsiviso daṃsi | so tatth' eva patitvā kālāṃ akāsi |
 sā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti tassa āgamaṃ olokenā dve
 pi dārake vātavuṭṭhiṃ asahamāne viravante urantare katvā
 dvihi jānukehi dvihi hatthehi ca bhūmim uppīlitvā yathā-
 ṭhitā 'va rattim vitināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā mamsapesi-
 vaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ puttaṃ pilotikācumbaṭake nipaṭṭhāpetvā
 hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaraṃ ehi tāta pitā te ito

2, *cd.* °sandhavaṃ.—3, *cd.* gaṇha°.—4, *cd.* hatthasāraṃ, *cd.* °sandhavana.—7,
cd. aṇṇa gacchāma ti, 2. *hd.* adds sve gacchāma after gacchā.—8, *cd.* nessasi.—10,
cd. paṭivissaka°.—11, *cd.* °gamaṃ.—12, *cd.* °visake.—15, *cd.* paṭippassaddha.—21,
cd. °nipātaṃ nirantaram.—25, *cd.* sañcādita°, 2. *hd.* sañjādita°.—29, *cd.* °vuṭṭhi.
 —30, *cd.* jāpu°, *cd.* bhūmi.—32, *cd.* pilotikacumbaṭake nippa°.

gato ti vatvâ sâmikena gatamaggena gacchantî tam vammî-
kasamîpe kâlâṅkatam nisinnam disvâ mam nissâya mama
sâmiko mato ti rodantî paridevantî sakalarattim devena
vutṭhattâ jannukappamâṇam tanuppamâṇam udakam sa-
vantim antarâmagge nadim patvâ attano mandabuddhitâya
dubbalatâya ca dvîhi dârakehi saddhim udakam otaritum
avisahantî jetṭhaputtam orimatîre ṭhapetvâ itaram âdâya
paratîram gantvâ sâkhâbhaṅgam attharivâ tattha pilotikâ-
cumbatake nipajjâpetvâ itarassa santikam gamissâmî ti
bâlaputtakam pahâtum asakkontî punappunam nivattitvâ
olokayamânâ nadim otarati | ath' assâ nadimajjham gatakâle
eko seno tam dârakam disvâ mamsapesî ti saññâya âkâsato
gami | sâ tam disvâ ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ su sū ti
tikkhattum mahâsaddam nicchâresi | seno dūrabhâvena tam
anâdiyanto kumârakam gahetvâ vehâsam uppati | orimatîre
ṭhito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ mahâsaddam nicchâraya-
mânam disvâ mam sandhâya vadatî ti saññâya vegena udae
pati | iti bâlaputtako senena jetṭhaputto udakena hato | sâ
eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vūlho panthe me pati
mato ti rodantî paridevantî gacchantî Sâvatthito âgamantam
ekam purisam disvâ pucchi | kattha vâsî ko sî ti || Sâvatthi-
vâsiko mhi ammâ ti || Sâvatthiyam asukavîthiyam asukaku-
lam nâma atthi | tam jânâsi tâtâ ti || jânâmi ammâ ti | tam
pana mâ puccha aññam pucchâ ti || aññena me payojanam
n' atthi | tad eva pucchâmi tâtâ ti || amma tvam attano
âcikkhitum na desi | ajja te sabbarattim devo vassanto ditṭho
ti || ditṭho me tâtâ | mayham eva so sabbarattim vuṭṭho | tam
kâraṇam pacchâ kathessâmi | etasmim tâva me setṭhigehe
pavattim kathehi ti || amma ajja rattiyam setṭhiñ ca bhariyañ
ca setṭhiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avattharamâne gehe patite
ekacitakâyam jhâpenti | sv âyam dhûmo paññâyati ammâ ti ||
sâ tasmim khane nivatthavattham pi patamânam na sañjâni |
sokummattakam nâma patvâ || || jâtarûpen' eva ubho puttâ
kâlâṅkatâ panthe mayham pati mato | mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca

2, *cd.* vammikamsamîpe.—3, *cd.* °ratti.—4, *cd.* jannuka°, *cd.* savanti.—5, *cd.* nadi.—8, *cd.* pilotikacumbitake.—11, *cd.* olokiyamânâ, *cd.* atha sâ nadi°.—16, *cd.* nicchâriyamânam.—21, *cd.* vâsî.—26, *cd.* demi.—27, *cd.* °ratti.—28, *cd.* ekasmim.—29, *cd.* pavatti.—30, *cd.* °ramânam geham.—31, *cd.* °takâya jhâyanti.

ekacitakasmim ðayhare || || ti vilapantī paribbhamantī tato
 patthāya tassā nivāsanamattena pi vatthena patitēnācārattā
 Paṭācārā tv eva samaññā ahosi | tam disvā manussā gaccha
 ummattike ti keci kacavaram matthake khipanti aññe paṃsum
 okiranti apare leḍḍū khipanti | Satthā Jetavane mahāparisa-
 majjhe nisīditvā dhammam desento tam tathā paribbhaman-
 tim disvā ñānaparipākañ ca oloketvā yathā vihārābhimukhī
 āgacchati tathā akāsi | parisā tam disvā imissā ummattikāya
 ito āgantum mā datthā ti āha | bhagavā mā nam vārayitthā
 ti vatvā avidūratthānam āgatakāle satim paṭilabha bhaginī ti
 āha | sā tāvad eva buddhānubhāvena satim labhitvā nivattha-
 vatthassa patitabhāvaṃ sallakkhetvā hirottappam paccupatthā-
 petvā ukkuṭikam nisīdi | eko puriso uttarisātakam khipi | sā
 tam nivāsetvā Satthāram upasaṅkamitvā pañcapatitṭhitena
 vanditvā bhante avassayo me hotha | ekam me puttam seno
 gañhi eko udakena vūlho panthe pati mato mātāpitāro bhātā
 ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmim jhāyanti ti sā soka-
 kāraṇam ācikkhi || satthā Paṭācāre mā cintayi | tava avassayo
 bhavitum samatthass' eva santikam āgatā si | yathā hi tvam
 idāni puttādīnam maraṇanimittam assūni pavattesi evam
 anamatagge saṃsāre puttādīnam maraṇahetu pavattitam
 assu catunnam mahāsamuddānam udakato bahutaran ti
 dassento ||

mahāsamuddesu jalam parittakam tato bahu assujalam
 anappakam |

dukkhena phutthassa narassa socato kimkāraṇā sokavasā
 pamajjaṃ ti ||

gātham abhāsi | evam satthari anamataggapariyāyakatham
 kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvaṃ agamāsi | atha nam
 tanubhūtasokam nātvā Paṭācāre puttādayo nāma paralokam
 gacchantassa tānam vā lenam vā saraṇam vā bhavitum na

1, *cd.* ðayhare ti. || || The words from jāta° to ða° are metrical.—2, *cd.* °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitācārattā.—5, *cd.* leḍḍu.—6, *cd.* °nti.—9, *cd.* āgantu.—10, *cd.* sati paṭilabhi bhaginī ti.—11, *cd.* sati.—12, *cd.* paccu-
 patha° ukku° sampatinipajjāya nisīdi.—19, *cd.* tam.—21, *cd.* pavattita.—24, *cd.*
 1. hd. catūsu before mahā°.—26, *cd.* socatā.—28, *cd.* amanatagga°.—29, *cd.*
 1. hd. tanutaram athanutaram, 2. hd. del. athanutaram.—30, *cd.* Paṭācāri.—
 31, *cd.* lenam.

sakkontī ti | vijjamānā pi te na santaye 'va | tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmī maggo yeva sādhetabbo ti dassento || || na santi puttā tāṇāya . . . = Dhammapadam st. 288. 289 || || ti imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi | desanāvasāne Paṭācārā sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpitā pabbajjaṃ yāci | satthā taṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi | sā laddhūpasampadā uparimaggaṭṭhāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekam divasaṃ ghaṭena udakaṃ ādāya pāde dhovantī udakaṃ pi āsiñcitam thokaṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā pacchijji | dutiyavāraṃ āsittam tato dūraṃ agamāsi | tatiyavāraṃ āsittam tato pi dūrataṃ agamāsi | sā tad eva ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā mayā paṭhamam āsittam udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūraṃ gataṃ dutiyavāraṃ āsittam udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi tato dūrataṃ gataṃ tatiyavāraṃ āsittam udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevā ti cintesi | satthā gandhakuṭiyam nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā sammukhena ṭhatvā kathento viya | evaṃ etaṃ Paṭācāre | sabbe p' ime sattā maraṇadhammā | tasmā pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jīvato taṃ passantassa ekāhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jīvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento ||

yo ca vassasataṃ jīve . . . = Dhpd. st. 113.

ti gāthaṃ āha | gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisambhidaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā sekkhakāle attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāventī udānavasena || *naṅgalehi* . . . = st. 112-116 . . . ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

112. tattha *kasan* ti kasikammaṃ karonto | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanam | *pavapan* ti bijāni vapantā | *chamā* ti chamāyam | bhummatthe hi idaṃ paccatthavacanam. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118 were first uttered by Paṭācārā, and afterwards repeated by the therīs together with their own gāthās 119-121.

1, *cd.* vijjamānāsitenasanti evaṃ tasmā.—2, *cd.* maggā.—5, *cd.* paṭiṭṭhāpetvā.—8, *cd.* ekantidivasaṃ.—10, *cd.* tatiyaṃ vā.—12, *cd.* paricchiditvā.—17, *cd.* sammukhena.—20, *cd.* 'sata jīvanato.—21, *cd.* jīvitaṃ sepeti ti.—25, *cd.* 'patti, *cd.* nippattita.—29, *cd.* ekam vacanam.

122. *bhattacolassa nādhigaṃ* ti | *bhattassa colassa ca pāri-*
pūriṃ nādhigacchiṃ. |

127-132. *ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā*
sesānaṃ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavinodanavasena vi-
sum visum bhāsītā | tassā ovāde ṭhatvā pabbajitvā adhigata-
visesāhi tāhi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunīhi cha pi gāthā
paccekam bhāsītā ti datṭhabbā | pañcasatā Paṭācārā ti | Paṭā-
cārāya theriyā santike laddhaovādatāya Paṭācārāya vuttam
avedisun ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhi-
kkhuniyo. |

129. *ayācito tato 'gacchī* ti | *tato paralokato kena c' ito idha*
āgacchi | āgato ti pi pālī | so ev' attho āgato. |

133. *tattha attā* ti *additā | ayaṃ eva vā pātho | additā pīlītā*
ti attho. |

136. *sañ cittaṃ paṭiladdhānā* ti | *buddhānubhāvena ummā-*
dam pahāya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvā. |

138. *etadantikā* ti | *etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arahattaṃ*
antopariyosānaṃ etesan ti etadantikā sokā | na dāni tesam
sambhavo atthī ti attho || yato sokāna sambhavo ti | yato
antonijjhānalakkhaṇānaṃ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesam c' upādā-
nakkhandhasaṅkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni nānatīraṇapahāna-
pariññāhi pariññātā | tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā. ||

139-144. . . . *evaṃ eva tattha tattha bhavē āyatanam*
gataṃ ulāraṃ puññakammaṃ katvā sugatisu yeva samsaritvā
imasmim buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Sāgalanagare rājakule
nibbatti | Khemā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi | suvaṇṇavaṇṇā kañca-
nasannibhattā vayappattā Bimbisārarañño gehaṃ gatā satthari
Veluvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosaṃ dasseti ti
satthu dassanāya na gacchati || rājā manussehi Veluvanassa
vaṇṇe pakāsetvā deviyā vihāradassanāya cittaṃ uppādesi |
atha devī vihāraṃ passissāmī ti rājānaṃ paṭipucchi | rājā
vihāraṃ gantvā satthāraṃ adisvā gantum na labhissasī ti
vatvā purisānaṃ saññānaṃ adāsi | balakkārena pi devim dasa-
balam dassethā ti | devī vihāraṃ gantvā divasabhāgaṃ

2, *cd.* °pūri °gacchi.—4, *cd.* sesam.—5, *cd.* pabbajjitvā.—7, *cd.* °sata.—9, *cd.*
avedisū ti.—13, *cd.* attitā (twice).—15, *cd.* °bhāve.—19, *cd.* sokana.—21, *cd.*
ñātā.—24, *cd.* samsaretvā.—30, *cd.* vediyā.—33, *cd.* devī.

khepetvā nivattentī satthāraṃ adisvā 'va gantum āradhā |
 atha naṃ rājapurisā anicchantīm pi satthu santike nayimsu |
 satthā taṃ āgacchantīm disvā iddhiyā devaccharāsadisaṃ
 itthim nimminivā tālapaṇṇaṃ gahetvā vijamānaṃ akāsi |
 Khemā devī disvā cintesi | evarūpā nāma devaccharāpaṭi-
 bhāgā itthiyo bhagavato avidūre tiṭṭhanti | ahaṃ etāsaṃ
 parivāritā na ppahomi maṇaṃ pi (?) nikkāraṇapāpacittassa
 vasena natthā ti nimittaṃ gahetvā taṃ eva itthim olokaya-
 mānā atthāsi | ath' assā passantiyā 'va satthu adhiṭṭhānabaleṇa
 sā itthi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi
 atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā
 valitacā hutvā saddhim tālapaṇṇena parivattitvā pati |
 tato Khemā katādhikārattā evaṃ cintesi | evaṃvidhaṃ pi
 sarīraṃ īdisaṃ vipattiṃ pāpuṇi | mayhaṃ pi sarīraṃ evaṃ-
 gatikaṃ eva bhavissati ti | ath' assā cittaṅkāraṃ űatvā
 satthā || ye rāgarattānupatanti sotā | sayamkatāṃ makka-
 ṭako va jālaṃ | etaṃ pi chitvāna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino.
 kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā ti || (= Dhpd. st. 347) gāthaṃ āhā |
 sā gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti
 atthakathāsu āgataṃ | Apadāne pana imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā
 sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhitā rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā
 arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti āgataṃ | tatthāyaṃ Apadānapāli | . . .
 . . . taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ
 nisinnaṃ Māro pāpimā taruṇarūpena upasaṅkāmitvā kāmehi
 palobhento || *daharā tuvaṃ* . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gāthaṃ
 āha. ||

143. tattha *aggim paricaram vane* ti | tapovane agghuttam
 paricaranto | *yathābhuccaṃ pajānantā* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic)
 yathābhūtaṃ aparijānantā. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaram* for
 paricarantā. Cfr. st. 112 *kaṣaṃ* and *pacapaṃ*; Ten Jāt.
 p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhāsayaṃ*.

151. *dhītā Majjhassa atrajā* ti | Majjhanāmassa seṭṭhino
 orasā dhītā. |

159. *yathābhuccaṃ pajānantī* (sic) ti | pavattihetuādi yathā-
 bhūtaṃ anavabojjhanti. |

2, *cd.* anicchanti.—3, *cd.* āgacchanti.—4, *cd.* itthi, *cd.* vijamānaṃ.—9, *cd.* vassantiyā.—10, *cd.* pathama.—15, *cd.* cittaṅkāraṃ.—21, *cd.* pabbajitvā.—27, *cd.* aggi, *cd.* om. vane ti.

163. *hetvā (sic) puttāṃ samuppiyaṃ (sic) ti | piyāyitabbam
nātiparivattābhogakkhandhañ ca hitvā. |*

166. *oraṃ āgamanīyāni ti vā pāli | so ev' attho || na-y-idam
punad (sic) ehi ti | orambhāgiyānaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahānena
idaṃ kāmattāhānaṃ kāmabhavaṃ paṭisandhivase na punar āga-
missasi | rakāro padasandhikaro | itthan ti vā pāli | itthattham
kāmabhavaṃ icc eva attho | . . . gāthāpariyosāne therī saha
paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhā-
sitaniyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi | ten' etā theriyā gāthā
nāma jātā. ||*

170. *tattha bhikkhunin ti | Khemātheriṃ sandhāya vadati. ||*

171. *uttamatthassa pattiyaṃ ti | arahattassa nibbānass' eva
vā pattiyaṃ adhigamāya. ||*

178. *Paṭācārāṇusāsanaṃ ti pi pātho. |*

182–188. *Cālā: ayaṃ . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Ma-
gadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā kucchimbi
nibbatti | tassā nāmagahaṇadivase Cālā ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu |
tassā kaniṭṭhāya Upacālā ti atha tassā kaniṭṭhāya Sīsūpacālā
ti | imā tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa kaniṭṭhabhaginiyo |
imāsaṃ puttānaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idaṃ eva nāmaṃ | yā sandhāya
theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ti āgataṃ. ||*

199. *sakkāyasmim ti khandhapañcake | purakkhato pura-
kkhārakārino | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | Māra tayā vuttā tāvatim-
sādayo devā bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantā aniccatādiānekā-
dīnavā kule sakkāye paṭiṭṭhitā | tasmā tasmim bhava upapatti-
kāle vemajjhakāle pariyosānakāle ti tasmim tasmim kāle
sakkāyaṃ eva purakkhivā ṭhitā | tato eva avītivattā sakkā-
yaṃ nissaraṇābhīmukhā ahutvā sakkāyatīraṃ eva anupari-
dhāvantaṃ jātimaṇasārino rāgādīhi anugatattā punappunam
jātimaṇaṃ eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccanti ti ||—
Though supported by Cy the reading purakkhato (=Skt.
*puraskṛtas nom. plur. of *puraskṛt) is certainly wrong.*

201. *pakampite ca loke kena ci pakampetum cāletum*

3, *cd. om. vā.*—6, *cd. 1. hd. yakāro.*—11, *cd. °therī.*—12, *cd. uttamattassa,*
cd. arahatassa.—17, *cd. nāmagāṇa°.*—18, *cd. Sīsupa°.*—19, *cd. om. ti, cd.*
dhammadesanāpa°.—20, *cd. ye.*—21, *cd. °le.*—22, *cd. sakāya°.*—26, *cd. pari-*
vemajjha°. *cd. kāla.*—27, *cd. sakkāya.*—29, *cd. °ppunnaṃ.*—33, *cd. pikampetum.*

asakkuṇeyyatāya akampiyam ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mā su te Vaddha lokamhi* ti ādikā Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulam gatā ekaputtam vijāyi | tassa Vaddho ti nāmam ahosi | tato patthāya sā Vaddhamātā ti vohārittha. ||

209. *appamattassa jhāyato* ti | appamattāya jhāyantiyā | lingavipallāsena h' etam vuttam | . . . evam vuttam ovādam ankusam katvā sañjātasamvego thero [*i.e.* Vaddho] vihāram gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanam vaddhetvā arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā. sañjātasomanasso mātu santikam gantvā aññam byākaronto || *ulāram vata* etc. =st. 210–212. ti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi | atha therī attano vacanam ankusam katvā puttassa arahattupattiya ārādhita-cittā tena bhāsita-gāthā sayam paccanubhāsi | evan tā pi theriyā gāthā nāma jātā. ||

213–223. *kalyāṇamittatā* ti ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā | ayam kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantī satthāram ekam bhikkhunim lūkhacīvaradharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentam disvā adhikā-rakammam katvā tam ṭhānantaram patthesi | sā kappasata-sahassam devamanussesu saṃsaranāti imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamī ti 'ssā nāmam ahosi | kisasarīratāya pana Kisāgotamī ti vohariyittha | tam patikulam gatam duggatakulassa dhītā ti paribhaviṃsu | sā ekam puttam vijāyi | puttalābhena c' assā sammānam akāṃsu | so pan' assā putto ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā kilānakāle ṭhito kalam agamāsi | ten' assā sokummādo uppajji | sā aham pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato patthāya sakkāram pāpuṇim | ime mayham puttam bahi chaddetum pi

14, *cd.* samjāta.—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisāgotamī, I here give the commentary at full length. *cfr.* *Thiessen*, *Die Legende von Kisāgotamī*. Breslau 1880.—20, *cd.* Kissā.—23, *cd.* bhikkhunī.—27, *cd.* duggatākule.—28, *cd.* kissa . . . Kissā.—29, *cd.* bhavisu.—32, *cd.* agatasi, *cd.* mā.—34, *cd.* pāpuṇi, *cd.* chaddetum.

vāyamantī ti sokummādavāsena matakalevaram anṅenādāya puttassa me bhesajjam dethā ti gehadvārapaṭipāṭiyā nagare vicarati | manussā bhesajjam kuto ti paribhāsanti | sā tesam kattham na gaṇhāti | atha naṃ eko paṇḍitapuriso ayam puttassokena cittavikkhepaṃ pattā etissā bhesajjam dasabalo jānissatī ti cintetvā amma tava puttassa bhesajjam sammā-sambuddham upasaṅkamitvā pucchā ti āha | sā satthu dhammadesanāvelāyā vihāram gantvā puttassa me bhesajjam detha bhagavā ti āha | satthā tassā upanissayam disvā gaccha nagaram pavisitvā yasmim gehe ko ci matapubbo n'atthi tato siddhatthakam āharā ti āha | sā sādhu bhante ti tuṭṭhamānasā nagaram pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā mama puttassa bhesajjatthāya siddhatthakam āharāpemi ti sace etasmim gehe ko ci matapubbo n'atthi siddhatthakam me dethā ti āha | ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkoti ti | kim tehi aham siddhatthakehi ti dutiyam tatiyam gharam gantvā buddhānubhāvena vigatummāda pakaticitte ṭhitā cintesi | sakale nagare ayam eva niyāmo bhavissati | idam hitānukampinā bhagavatā diṭṭham bhavissati ti samvegam labhitvā tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne chaḍḍetvā imam gātham āha ||

na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi 'yam ekakulassa dhammo |

sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idam aniccatā ti. ||

evaṃ ca pana vatvā satthu santikam agamāsi | atha naṃ satthā laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti āha | niṭṭhitam bhante siddhatthakena kammam | patitṭhāpanam me hothā ti āha | ath' assā satthā |

taṃ puttapasusammattam . . . = Dhpd. st. 287 . . . gacchatī ti gātham āha | gāthāpariyosāne yathāṭhitā 'va sotāpattiphale patitṭhāya pabbajjam yāci | satthā pabbajjam anujānāsi | sā satthāram tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā

1, *cd.* °manti, *om.* ti.—3, *cd.* manusse.—4, *cd.* gaṇhāti.—8, *cd.* °desana°.—12, *cd.* pavisetvā pathama°.—13, *cd.* āharāpeti.—16, *cd.* siddhaṭṭha°.—20, *cd.* chaṭṭetvā.—29, *cd.* assa.—33, *cd.* anujānāmi.

vanditvā bhikkhunupassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadam labhitvā na cirass' eva yonisomanasikārena kammaṃ karontī vipassanaṃ vaddhesī ti | ath' assā satthā |

yo ca vassasatam . . . = Dhpd. st. 114 . . . padan ti imam obhāsagātham āha | sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam pāpuṇitvā parikkhāravalaṇṇe paramukkatthā hutvā tihi lūkhehi samannāgataṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā vicari | atha naṃ satthā Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ṭhānantare ṭhapento lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi | sā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā satthāraṃ nissāya mayā ayaṃ viseso laddho ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsā mukhena imā gāthā abbāsi | *kalyāṇa*^o = st. 213–223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhāvo* ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibhāvaṃ garahantiyā bhāsītā. ||

216. 217. *appekaccā sakim vijātāyo* ti | ekaccā itthiyo ekavāraṃ eva vijātā paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkham asahantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano gīvaṃ chindanti | *sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti* ti | *sukhumālasarirā* attano *sukhumālabhāvena* khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti | *janamārakamajjhagatā* ti | *janamārako* vuccati mūlhagabbho mātugāmajanassa mārako | *majjhagatajanamārakā* kucchigatamūlhagabbhā ti attho | *ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti* ti | gabbho gabbhinī cā ti dve pi janā maraṇamāraṇantikabyasanāni pāpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇanti ti *janamārakā* nāma kilesā | *tesaṃ majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā* ubho pi jāyāpatikā idha kilesapariḷāhasena āyatim duggatiparikkilesavasena byasanāni pāpuṇanti ti | imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhini purimattabhāve attano anubhūta dukkham anussaritvā āha | therī pana itthibhāve ādīnavavibhāvanāya paccanubhāsanti avoca || *upavijāññā gacchanti* ti ādikā dve gāthā Patācārāya theriyā pavattim ārabha bhāsītā || *tattha upavijāññā gacchanti* ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggaṃ gacchanti | *appattā* sakaṃ gehaṃ panthe vijāyitvā paṭim matam addasaṃ

1, *ed.* pabbajitvā.—6, *ed.* °valaṇṇe.—7, *ed.* sampannāgataṃ, *ed.* pārupetvā.—16, *ed.* pathamagabbhe.—21, *ed.* °gatājana.—23, *ed.* gambhīni, *ed.* maraṇam māraṇantikam byāsanāni.—24, *ed.* apadassa, *om.* ti.—25, *ed.* jāyāpatikā.—26, *ed.* °parilāha.—29, *ed.* ādīnavavibhā.—31, *ed.* pavatti.—33, *ed.* 1. hd. mante, 2. hd. pante, *ed.* pati.

ahan ti yojanā | *kapaṇikāyā* ti varākāya | imā kira dve gāthā
 Paṭācārāya tadā sokummādapattāya vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇa-
 anukaraṇavasena itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanatthaṃ eva
 theriyā vuttā || ubhayam p' etam udāharaṇabhāvena ānetvā
 idāni attano anubhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ pi bhāventī *khiṇakulīne*
 ti ādiṃ āha | tattha *khiṇakulīne* ti bhogādihi pārijuṇṇappatta-
 kule | *kapaṇe* ti | kapaṇam aññātaṃ patte | ubhayam c' etam
 attano eva āmantanavacanam. || . . . Cy also gives the story
 of Kisāgotamī as told in the Apadānam. Since this im-
 portant work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting
 the passage here.

224. *ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo* ti | mātā
 ca dhītā cā ti ubho mayam aññamaññam sapattiyo ahumba |
 Sāvattiyaṃ kira aññatarassa vāṇijassa bhariyāya paccūsave-
 lāya kucchiyaṃ gabbho saṇṭhāsi | sā taṃ na aññāsi | vāṇijo
 vibhātāya rattiyaṃ sakātesu bhaṇḍam āropetvā Rājagahaṃ
 uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakāle gabbho vaddhetvā 'va
 paripākam agamāsi | atha naṃ sassū evam āha | mama putto
 cirappavuttho tvaṃ ca gabbhinī | pāpakam tayā katan ti | sā
 tava puttato aññam purisaṃ na jānāmī ti āha | taṃ sutvā pi
 sassū asaddahantī taṃ gharato nikkadḍhi | sā sāmikam gave-
 santī anukkamena Rājagahaṃ sampattā | tāvad eva c' assā
 kammajāvātesu calantesu maggasamīpe aññataram sālāṃ
 pavitṭhāya gabbhavutṭhānam ahosi | sā suvaṇṇabimbasa-
 diyaṃ puttam vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccaṃ
 kātum bahi nikkhantā | ath' aññataro aputtako satthavāho
 tena maggena gacchanto asāmikāya dārako mama putto
 bhavissatī ti taṃ dhātīyā hatthe adāsi | ath' assa mātā udaka-
 kiccaṃ katvā udakam gahetvā patinivattitvā puttam apassantī
 sokābbhibhūtā paridevitvā Rājagahaṃ apavisitvā 'va paṭipajji |
 taṃ aññataro corajetṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto
 attano pajāpatim akāsi | sā tassa gehe vasantī ekam dhītaram
 vijāyi | atha sā ekadivasam dhītaram gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena

1, *cd.* pakaṇikāyā.—2, *cd.* vuttāyavuttakārayaanukaraṇa°.—3, *cd.* ādina-
 vavibhā°.—5, *cd.* khiṇakulīne.—7, *cd.* 1. *hd.* °ne ti | karamanaññātam, 2. *hd.*
 ne ti | kapaṇam aññātam.—12, *cd.* sapattiyo.—13, *cd.* sapattiyo ahumā.—19, *cd.*
 1. *hd.* cirappavuttho, 2. *hd.* cirappavuttho.—21, *cd.* nikkadḍhi.—24, *cd.* °bimbi°.—
 26, *cd.* om. kātum.—31, *cd.* tum, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—32, *cd.* °pati.

bhaṇḍitvā dhītaraṃ mañcake khipitvā dārikāya sīsaṃ thokaṃ bhindi | tato sāmikaṃ bhāyitvā Rājagahaṃ eva paccāgantvā serivicārena vicarati | tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatiṃ akāsi | aparabhāge taṃ cora-
jetṭhakadhītaraṃ bhaginībhāvaṃ ajānanto vivāhaṃ katvā attano geḥaṃ ānesi | evaṃ so attano mātaraṃ bhaginiñ ca pa-
jāpati katvā vāsesi | tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsaṃ vasiṃsu |
ath' ekadivasaṃ mātā dhītu kesavaṭṭiṃ mocetvā ūkaṃ olokenā
sise vaṇaṃ disvā app eva nāmāyaṃ mama dhītā bhaveyyā ti
pucchitvā samvegajātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhunīupassayaṃ
gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivekavāsaṃ vasantī attano
ca pubbaṭṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā *ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā*
abhāsi | tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va kāmesu ādinavadassana-
vasena paccanubhāsanti ayaṃ therī ubho mātā ca dhītā cā ti
āha | tena vuttaṃ | sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-
sukhena vītināmentī imā tisso gāthā abhāsi ti. |

236-251. Puṇṇā: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Anāthapaṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadāsīyā kucchimhi nibbatti. ||

240. *ajānato*, which is the reading of all the MSS. stands
for *ajānanto*.

242. *orabbhikā* ti orabbhaghāṭakā | *sūkarikā* ti sūkaraghā-
ṭakā | *macchikā* ti kevattā | *migavadhikā* ti māgadhiḥ |
vajjhaghāṭakā ti vajjhākamme niyuttā. |

248. *upacca* (sic) sañcicca | . . . *upaccā* (sic ?) *ti vā pātho* |
upatetvā (sic) ti attho. ||

250. 251. ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi attanā vutta-
gāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccekabhāsītā ti sabbā theriyā gāthā
eva jātā. ||

252-270. vīsatiniṭṭhāte *kālabhamaravaṇṇasādisā* ti ādikā
Ambapālīyā theriyā gāthā | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivattupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upa-
cinantī Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā upasampannā
hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadaṃ samādāya viharantī ekadiva-
saṃ sambahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ cetiyaṃ vanditvā

1, *ed.* khipi.—2, *ed.* bhinti.—3, *ed.* pathama.—4, *ed.* pati.—6, *ed.* bhaginīñ.
—7, *ed.* pajāpati, *ed.* sapati.—8, *ed.* vatti, *ed.* 1. *hd.* ukkaṃ, 2. *hd.* ukkaṃ.—12,
ed. gāthā ya kā.—14, *ed.* paccānu.—18, *ed.* nippatti.—23, *ed.* vajjhaghā° ti
vajjhātakamme.—30, *ed.* ādhikā.—31, *ed.* pabbajitvā.

padakkhiṇaṃ karontī puretaraṃ gacchantiyā khīṇāsava-
theriyā khipantiyā sahasā khelapiṇḍaṃ cetiyaṅgaṇe pati |
taṃ khīṇāsavatheriṃ apassitvā gantvā sayaṃ pacchato
gacchantī taṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ disvā kā nāma gaṇikā imasmiṃ
thāne khelapiṇḍaṃ pātesī ti akkosi | sā bhikkhunīkāle sīlaṃ
rakkhantī gabbhavāsaṃ jigucchitvā upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ
thapesi | tena carimattabhāve Vesāliyaṃ rājauyyāne amba-
rukhamūle opapātikā hutvā nibbatti | taṃ disvā uyyānapālo
nagaraṃ upanesi | ambarukhamūle nibbattatāya sā Ambapālī
tv eva vohariyittha | atha naṃ abhirūpaṃ dassaniyaṃ pāsā-
dikaṃ vilāsakantikādiguṇavisesamuditāṃ disvā sambahulā
rājakumārā attano attano pariggahaṃ kātukamā aññamaññaṃ
kalahāṃ akāṃsu | tesāṃ kalahavūpasamatthaṃ tassā kamma-
sañcoditā vohārikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāthāne thapesuṃ |
sā satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attano uyyāne vihāraṃ katvā
buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādetvā pacchā
attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ
sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī attano sarīrassa jarājīṇṇa-
bhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccatāṃ eva
bhāventī | *kālakā bhāmaravaṇṇasadisā* etc.=st. 252-270. ti
imā gāthāyo abhāsi. ||—cfr. Mahāvagga VI, 30 (=Mahā-
parinibbānasuttaṃ p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitagga* ti kuñcitaggā | mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva aggā
kuñcitā vellitā ādikā (?) | *muddhajā* ti kesā | . . . *sāṇavāka-*
sadisā ti | *sāṇasadisā vākasadisā* ca *sāṇavākasadisā* c' eva |
makacivākasadisā (sic) cā ti pi attho. |

253. *vāsito* ca (sic) *surabhikaraṇḍako* ti | pupphagandhavā-
sacūṇṇādīhi vāsito vāsaṃ gāhāpito pasādhanaśamuggo viya
sugandhi | *pupphapūraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhūto* (sic) ti |
campakasumanamallikādipupphehi pūrito pubbe mama kesa-
kalāpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti uttamaṅgaṃ | *atha* pacchā |
etārisalomagandhikaṃ pākatikalomagandhaṃ eva jātaṃ | atha

3, *ed.* °therī.—6, *ed.* jīkucchitvā.—7, *ed.* rājā°.—11, *ed.* °kantukādi°.—13, *ed.*
te taṃ kalahāṃ.—17, *ed.* santikaṃ.—26, Probably bākucivākasadisā is the
correct reading.—29, *ed.* °pura, 2. hd. °pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and
take this in the sense of "hair."—30, *ed.* camma°, *ed.* pupphe mama.—32, *ed.*
etarisa°.

vā *salomagandhikan* ti matthalomehi samānagandham | eḷaka-
lomagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254—256. *kānanam va sahitam suropitan* ti | sutṭhu ropitam
sahitam ghanasannivesam uddham eva utṭhitaujudighasākham
upavanam viya | *kocchasūcivicitaggasobhitan* ti | pubbe kocchena
suvaṇṇasūciyā ca kesajāṭāvijaṭanena vicitaggaṃ hutvā sobhi-
tam | ghanabhāvena vā kocchasadisam hutvā phalādanta-
sūcihi vicitaggaṭāya sobhitam | *tan* ti uttamaṅgajam | *viraḷam*
tahim tahin ti | tattha tatttha virāḷam vilūnakesam | *kaṇha-*
gandhakasuvannamaṇḍitan ti | suvaṇṇavajirādihi vibhūsitam
kaṇhakesapuñjakam | ye pana *paṇhakaṇḍakasuvannamaṇḍitan*
(sic!) ti *paṇhanti* tesam saṇhāhi suvaṇṇasūcihi jaṭāvijaṭanena
maṇḍitan ti attho | *sobhate suvenihi* 'laṅkatan ti | sundarehi
rājarukkhaphalasadisehi kesavenihi alaṅkatam hutvā pubbe
virājate | *tañ jarāya khalitam siram katan* ti | tam tathā
sobhitam siram idāni jarāya khalitam khaṇḍākhāṇḍikam
vilūnakesam katam | *cittakārasukatā va lekhitā* ti | cittakāreṇa
sippinā nīlāya vaṇṇadhātuyā sutṭhu katā lekḥā viya | *su-*
bhamukā pure mamā ti | sundarā bhamukā pubbe mama |
sobhāṇe (sic) gatā (sic) mama bhamukā | *valihi palambitā* ti |
nalātante uppannāhi valihi palambantā ti. |

257. *bhassarā* ti pabhassarā | *surucirā* ti sutṭhu rucirā |
yathā maṇḍi ti maṇimuddikā viya | *nettāhesun* ti sunettā ahe-
sum | *abhinīlamāyatā* ti | abhinīlā hutvā āyatā ca | *te* ti nettā |
jarāy' abhihatā ti | jarāya abhihatā. |

258. *saṇhatuṅgasadisī cā* ti | saṇhatuṅgasesamukhāvaya-
vānam anurūpā 'va | *sobhate* ti vaṭṭetvā ṭhapitaharītālavatti
(sic) viya mama nāsikā | *sobhate su abhiyobbanam sati* (sic) ti |
sundare abhinavayobbanakāle | sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivā-
ritasobhatāya paṭisedhikā viya ca jātā. |

259. *kaṇkaṇam va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitan* ti | purimakappaka-
tam suvaṇṇakaṇkaṇam viya | vatthalabhāvaṃ (sic) sandhāya

4, *cd.* uthitā°.—6, *cd.* °jaṭānivijaṭa°.—7, *cd.* phalādantasūcihi; phalā is
corrupt.—8, *cd.* virāḷam tahi.—10, *cd.* suvaṇṇavirādihi, *cd.* kaṇṭha° (corr. ?).—
11, read: saṇhakaṇḍakasuvannamaṇḍitan (?).—13, *cd.* suvenihi.—16, *cd.* virā-
jite, *cd.* khalitam apparently corrupted from khalati.—16, *cd.* siram, *cd.* khaṇḍā-
tikam.—18, *cd.* sutha.—20, *cd.* palampitā.—21, *cd.* palampantā.—24, *cd.* abhini-
lamāyathā ti abhinīlā hutvā āyathā | *om.* ca.—28, *cd.* mama sikā, *cd.* °yoppanam.

vadati | *sobhate* ti *sobhante* | *sobhante* ti *vā pāṭho* | *su* iti
nīpātamattam | *kāṇṇapāliyo* ti *kāṇṇapantā*. | . . .

260. *pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā* ti | *kadalīmakulasadisā*-
vaṇṇā | *khaṇḍā* ti | *khaṇḍanabhedanapatanehi* *khaṇḍitā*
khaṇḍabhāvaṃ gatā | *pīṭakā* ti | *vaṇṇabhedena* *pīṭabhāvaṃ*
gatā. |

262. *saṇṭhakammudī* (sic) *va* *suppamaññitā* ti | *sutṭhu*
pamaññitā *saṇṭhakam* (sic) *suvaṇṇasaṅkhā viya*. | . . .

263. *vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā* ti | *vaṭṭena* *parighadaṇḍena*
samasamā | *tā* ti | *tā ubho* *pi* *bāhāyo* | *yathā pāṭalippalitā* (sic)
ti | *jajjarabhāvena* *phalitapāṭalīsākhāsadisā*. |

264. . . . *yathā mūlaculhikā* (sic) ti | *mūlakakaṇḍasadisā*. |

265. *pīṇavaṭṭapahituggatā* ti | *pīṇā* *vaṭṭā* *aññamaññaṃ*
pahitā 'va *huvā* *uggatā* *uddhamukhā* | *sobhate* *su* *thanakā*
pure *maman* ti | *mama* *ubho* *pi* *thanā* *yathāvuttarūpā* *huvā*
suvaṇṇakalāpiyo *viya* *sobhisuṃ* | *puṭhutte* *hi* *idaṃ* *ekavaca-*
naṃ | *atitatte* *ca* *vattamānavacanaṃ* | *theritī* (sic) *va* *lam-*
pantanodakā (sic) ti | *te* *ubho* *pi* *me* *thanā* *anudakā* *galitajalā*
veṇḍanda *ke* *ṭhapitaṃ* *udakabhasmā* (sic) *viya* *lambanti* |
I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. *nāgabhogasadisopamā* ti | *hatthināgassa* *hatthena* *sa-*
masamā | *hatthī* *hi* *idha* *bhuñjati* *etenā* ti *bhogo* ti *vutto* |
tā ti | *ūruyo* | *yathā* *velunāliyo* ti | *idāni* *velupabbasadisā*
ahesuṃ. |

270. . . . *so* 'palepapatito ti | *so* *ayaṃ* *samussayo* *apalepa-*
patito | *abhisāṅkhārālepaparikkhayena* *pātābhimukho* ti *attho* |
so *pi* *alepapatito* ti *vā* *padaviggaho* | *so* *ev* 'attho | *jarāgharo*
ti | *jīṇṇagharasadi*so | *jarāya* *vā* *gharabhūto* *ahosi*. |

271-273 are spoken by the father of Rohiṇī.

278. *puṇṇā* *sukkehi* *dhammehi* ti | *ekantasukkehi* *ana-*
vajjadhammehi *paripuṇṇā*. |

283. *na* *te* *saṃ* *koṭṭhe* *osenti* ti | *te* *samaṇā* *saṃ* *attano*
santakaṃ *sāpateyyaṃ* *koṭṭhe* *na* *osenti* | *na* *paṭisaṃmetvā* *ṭha-*
penti | *tādisassa* *pariggahassa* *abhāvato* | *kumbhin* ti | *kum-*
bhiyaṃ | *kalopiyaṃ* ti | *pacchiyaṃ*. | . . .

2, *cd.* *kāṇṇagandhā*.—3, *cd.* 'sadisāvaṇṇa. —4, *cd.* *om.* ti, *cd.* *nākhāṇḍādibhedanapacānehi*.—10, *cd.* *hi*.—13, *cd.* *pīṭā* *vaṭṭam*.—14, *cd.* 2. *hd.* *sahitā*.—16, *cd.* *sobhisu*.—22, *cd.* *hattho* *hi*.—23, *cd.* *om.* ti.

285. *aññamaññam piyāyantī* ti | aññamaññasmim mettim karonti | *piyāyantī* (sic) ti pi *pātho* | so ev' attho. |

287. . . . *etthā* ti | etesu samañesu. |

291–311. *laṭṭhihattho pure avasin* ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vaṅkahārajanapade aññatarasmim migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako ājīvako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetum Bārāṇasim uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto kaṃ si tvam āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvam dhammaṃ rocesī ti pucchitvā |

sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'haṃ asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |

sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan ti ||

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |

sadevakasmim lokasmim n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||

dhammacakkaṃ pavattetum gacchāmi Kāsinam puram |

andhabhūtasmi lokasmim āhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||

satthārā attano sabbaññubuddhabbhāve dhammacakkappa-vattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkanto Vaṅkahārajanapadaṃ agamāsi | so tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāmaṃ upanissāya vāsaṃ kappeti | taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upatṭhāsi | so ekadivasam dūraṃ migavaṃ gacchanta mayhaṃ arahante mā pamajjī ti attano dhītaṃ Cāpaṃ āṇāpetvā agamāsi saddhim puttabhātukehi | sā c' assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā | atha Upako ājīvako bhikkhācāra-velāya migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisitum upagataṃ

1, *cd.* aññamaññam pi smin ti metti.—7, *cd.* °sambharā.—9, *cd.* nippatti.—11, *cd.* Bārāṇasī. Cfr. Mahāvagga I, 6 ff. Rhys Davids, Buddhism, p. 42 f.—18, *cd.* sabbajaho taṇhakkhāyo.—20, *cd.* om. na.—23, *cd.* lokamhi ahañci amatadudrabhi ti.—33, *cd.* pavisitum.

Cāpaṃ disvā rāgena abhibhūto bhuñjitum pi asakkonto bhājanena bhattaṃ ādāya vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvā sace Cāpaṃ labhissāmi jīvāmi no ce marissāmi ti nirāhāro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako āgantvā dhītaraṃ pucchi | kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajji ti | sā ekadivasam eva āgantvā puna nāgatapubbo ti āha | migaluddako ca tāvad ev' assa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā kiṃ bhante aphāsukan ti pāde parimajjanto pucchi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yaṃ mayā sakkā kātuṃ sabbaṃ taṃ karissāmā ti āha | Upako ekena pariyāyena attano ajjhāsayaṃ ārocesi | itaro jānāsi pana kiñci sippan ti | na jānāmi kiñci sippan ti | ajānantena sakkā gharaṃ āvasitun ti | tumhākaṃ maṃsaḥārako bhavissāmi mamsaṃ ca vikiṇissāmi ti | māgaviko amhākaṃ pi etad eva ruccatī ti uttarisāṭakaṃ datvā attano sahāyakassa gehe kati-pāhaṃ vasāpetvā tādise divase gharaṃ ānetvā dhītaraṃ adāsi | atha kāle gacchante tesam saṃvāsam anvāya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akaṃsu | Cāpā tassa rodanakāle Upakassa putta ājivakassa putta maṃsakārakassa putta mā rodi mā rodī ti ādinā vuttavasena gītena Upakaṃ ubbhaṇḍeti | so mā tvaṃ Cāpe maṃ anāthā ti maññi | atthi me sahāyo anantajino nāma | tassāhaṃ santikaṃ gamissāmi ti āha | Cāpā evaṃ ayaṃ addiyatī ti ñatvā punappunaṃ tathā kathesi | so ekadivasam tāya tathā vutte kujjhitvā gantum āraddho | tāya taṃ taṃ vatvā anuñiyamāno pi paññattim āgacchanto pacchimadisābhimukho pakkāmi | bhagavā ca tena samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhūnaṃ ācikkhi | yo bhikkhave ajja kuhiṃ anantajino ti idhāgantvā pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethā ti | Upako pi kuhiṃ anantajino vasatī ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sāvattim gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā vihāramajjhe ṭhatvā kuhiṃ anantajino ti pucchi | taṃ bhikkhū bhagavato santikaṃ nayiṃsu | so bhagavantaṃ disvā jānātha maṃ bhagavā ti | āma jānāmi | kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakam kalam vasī ti |

6, *cd.* nāgapubbo.—9, *cd.* nitthunanto.—16, *cd.* 1. *hd.* vassa°, 2. *hd.* vassā°.—17, *cd.* saṃvāsānvāya.—18, *cd.* nippatti.—20, *cd.* puttassa mā.—21, *cd.* uppaṇḍeti.—23, *cd.* aññiyatī ti.—24, *cd.* yo so.—25, *cd.* paññatti.—31, *cd.* Sāvattthiyaṃ.—34, *cd.* etthakaṃ.

Vañkahārajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idāni mahallako jāto
pabbajitum sakkhissasī ti | pabbajissāmi bhante ti | satthā
aññataram bhikkhum āñāpesi | ehi tvam bhikkhu imam
pabbājehi ti | so tam pabbājesi | so pabbajito satthu santike
kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanto na cirass'
eva anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhāya kalam katvā aviheṣu nibbatto |
nibbattakkhaṇe yeva arahattam apāpunī | aviheṣu nibbatta-
mattā satta janā arahattam pattā | tesam ayam aññataro |
vuttam h' etam |

aviham upapannā 'me vimuttā satta bhikkhavo |
rāgadosaparikkhīnā tiṇṇā loke nibbattanam ||
Upako Salakaṇṭho ca Pakkuso ti ca te tayo |
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piṅghiyo |
te hitvā mānusaṃ deham dibbayogaṃ upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadayā Cāpā dāraṃ ayya-
kassa niyyādetvā pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchanti
Sāvatthim gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajitvā vipassa-
nāya kammaṃ karonti maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahatte paṭiṭṭhitā
attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā pubbe Upakena attanā ca
kathitagāthāyo udānavasena ekajjham katvā | *latṭhihattho*
. . . = st. 291–311 . . . imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

291. . . . *āsāyā* ti | *tanhāya* | *āsiyā* ti vā *pāṭho* | *ajjhāsa-*
yahetū ti attho | *palipā* ti | *kāmapaṇkato* diṭṭhipaṇkato ca |
ghorā ti | *aviditavipulanatthā* (sic) ca *hatthā* (sic) *dāruṇato*
(sic) *ghorā* | *na sakkhiṃ pāram etasse* ti | *tass'* eva *palipassa*
pārabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ etum gantum *na sakkhiṃ* na asakkunin
ti | attānaṃ eva sandhāya Upako vadati || *etase* cannot but
be an infinitive of root *i* "to go." The C. apparently is
wrong.

292. *sumattaṃ maṃ māññamānā* ti | attani suṭṭhū mattaṃ
madappattaṃ kāmagedhavasena laggam pamattaṃ vā ti katvā
maṃ sallakkhantī | *Cāpā puttāṃ atosayā* ti | migaluddassa

7, *cd.* nippatta°.—11, *cd.* loke vippattitaṃ. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, *cd.* 1. hd. (2. hd. ?) Salakaṇṭho, *cd.* Pakkusa.—13, *cd.* Bahunanti va, *cd.* 1. hd. Siṃ°.—17, *cd.* pabbajitvā.—18, *cd.* maggaṃ paṭi°.—19, *cd.* paṭipatti, *cd.* va.—25, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* phalipassa.—26, *cd.* 2. hd. pāragū tam nibbā°, *cd.* etam, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* na abhisambhūnī ti.—30, *cd.* matta, *om.* ti.—32, *cd.* puttāṃ matosassi, 2. hd. matopassi.

dhītā Cāpā ājīvakassa puttā ti ādinā maṃ ghaṭṭentī puttam
tosei kelāpassasi (sic) | *puttam maṃ maññamānā ti ca*
paṭhanti | subhatī (sic) ti maṃ maññamānā ti attho. |

293. . . . *mahācitra mahāmuni* ti Upakaṃ [Cāpā] ālapati |
tam hi sā pubbe pi pabbajito idāni pi pabbajitukāmo ti katvā
khantiṃ ca paccāsimśanti ti mahāmuni ti āha. |

294. . . . Nālā ti Upakassa jātagāmo | so ca Magadha-
ratṭhe bodhimaṇḍassa āsannapadeso. |

295. *kālavaṇṇatāya Kāla Upaka.* |

297. puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattiṃ uppādetukāmā *Kālam-*
gītan (sic) ti āha | tattha *Kāla* ti tass' ālapanam | *aṅginin* ti |
aṅgalatṭhisampannam | *va* iti upamāya nipāto | *takkāriṃ*
pupphitam girimuddhan ti | pabbatamuddhani ṭhitam su-
pupphitadālikalatṭhiṃ viya | *ukkāgārin* (sic) ti *ca keci pa-*
ṭhanti | aṅgatthilatṭhi (sic) viyā ti attho | *girimuddhan* ti *ca*
idam kenaci anupahatasobhatādassanattam vuttam | *keci*
kāliginin (sic) ti *pāṭham vatvā* tassa kumbhaṇḍalatāsadisaṇ ti
attham vadanti | *phulladdhimalatṭhiṃ vā* ti | *pupphitam bīja-*
pūralatam viya | *antodipe va pāṭalin* ti | *dīpagabbhantare*
pupphitapāṭalirukkham viya | *dīpagahaṇaṇ c' ettha sokapā-*
tihāriyadassanattam eva. |

302. *bhūmiyaṃ va nisambhūya* (sic) ti | *pathaviyaṃ pātetvā*
bādhana vijjhanādinā vibādhissāmi. | . . .

312–337. *petāni bhoti puttāni* ti ādikā Sundariyā theriyā
gāthā | *ayaṃ . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Bārāṇasiyaṃ*
Sujātassa nāma brāhmaṇassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | *tassā rūpa-*
sampattiyaṃ Sundarī ti nāmaṃ ahosi | *vayappattakāle c' assā*
kaniṭṭhabhātā kālam akāsi | *ath' assā pitā puttasokena abhi-*
bhūto tattha tattha vicaranto Vāsītṭhītheriyā samāgantvā
taṃ sokavinodanakāraṇaṃ pucchanto petāni bhoti puttāni ti
ādinā dve gāthā abhāsi | *therī taṃ sokābhībhitam nātva*
sokavinodetukāmā bahūni me puttasaṭāni ti ādinā dve gāthā
vatvā attano asokikabhāvaṃ kathesi | *taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo*

1, *cd.* ājīvakassa.—2, *cd.* 1. *hd.* kolāsassasi; corr. 2. *hd.* as above.—3, *cd.* maññamāno.—6, *cd.* khantī ca paccāsisananti.—9, *cd.* kalava° Kāla paka.—10, *cd.* āsatti.—11, *cd.* aṅgini, *cd.* ca.—12, *cd.* takkāri.—14, *cd.* °lathī, *cd.* pathanti.—18, *cd.* °dālikalathī tan ti.—23, *cd.* bodhana°.—26, *cd.* brahma°.—29, *cd.* vicarante, *cd.* sama°.—30, *cd.* petā nu bhoti.—31, *cd.* tassa.—33, *cd.* brahma°.

katham tvam ayye evam asokā jātā ti āha | tassa therī ratu-
nattayagunam kathesi | brāhmaṇo kuhiṃ satthā ti pucchitvā
idāni Mithilāyaṃ viharatī ti sutvā tāvad eva ratham yojetvā
rathena Mithilam gantvā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā
sammodanīyaṃ katham katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi | tassa satthā
dhammaṃ desesi | so dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho
pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto tati-
yadivase arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | atha sārathi ratham ādāya Bārā-
ṇasiṃ gantvā brāhmaṇiṃ tam pavattim ārocesi | Sundarī
attano pitu pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā amma ahaṃ pi pabba-
jissāmi ti mātaraṃ āpucchi | mātā yaṃ imasmim gehe bhoga-
jātaṃ sabban tam tuyhaṃ santakaṃ | tvam imassa kulassa
dāyādikā | paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuñja mā
pajahī ti āha | sā na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho | pabbajissāmi
evāhaṃ amma ti mātaraṃ anujānāpetvā mahatiṃ sampattim
kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya chaḍḍetvā pabbaji | pabbajitvā 'va sikkha-
mānā yeva hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭenti vāyamanti
hetusampannatāya nāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā saha paṭi-
sambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā
phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharanti aparabhāge satthu
purato sīhanādaṃ nadissāmi ti upajjhāyaṃ āpucchitvā Bārā-
ṇasīto nikkhamitvā sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saddhim anu-
kkamena Sāvattiṃ gantvā satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā satthārā katapaṭisaṅthā-
rā satthu orasadhītubhāvādivibhāvanena aññaṃ byākāsi | ath'
assā mātaraṃ ādiṃ katvā sabbo nātigaṇo parijano ca pabbaji |
sā aparabhāge attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā pitarā
vuttagāthaṃ ādiṃ katvā udānavasena *petāni bhoti* . . . st.
312-337 . . . imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. ||

312. *puttāni* ti līṅgavipallāsaṇa vuttaṃ | pete putte ti
attho | eko eva ca tassā putto mato | brāhmaṇo pana nacira-
kālaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭā hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā
puttā matā ti evaṃsaññi hutvā bahuvacanenāha | tathā ca

2, *cd.* brahma° kuhi, *cd.* pucchetvā, *cd.* Mithilāyaṃ.—3, *cd.* viharatī ti tam
sutrā.—8, *cd.* Bārāṇasi.—9, *cd.* brahma°.—10, *cd.* pabbajjita°, *cd.* pabbajji°.—11,
cd. bhogaṃ jātaṃ.—12, *cd.* kusalassa.—14, *cd.* pajjahī, *cd.* pabbajji°.—16, *cd.*
chattetvā pabbajji | pabbajji°.—18, *cd.* hesampa°.—22, *cd.* sampaha°.—23, *cd.*
Sāvatti.—24, *cd.* °sandhārā.—26, *cd.* ādi.—28, *cd.* ādi.—31, *cd.* brahma°.—33,
cd. tathā vā.

sājja sabbāni khāditrā satta puttānti ti khādamānā ti lokavo-
hāravasena khumsanavacanam etam | loke hi yassā itthiyā
jātajātā puttā maraṇaṇti ti tam garahanti | puttakhādanā ti ādi va-
danti. |

313. *sājjā ti | sā ajja | sā tvam etarahi ti attho | ajjā ti vā*
pātho || kena vaṇṇenā ti | kena kāraṇena. |

315. *na cāpi paritappati ti | na cāpi upāyās' āsi | aham*
upāyāsam na āpajjīti ti attho. |

318. *nirūpadhīti ti niddukkham. |*

327. *hatthi ti hatthino | gavassan ti gāvo ca asse ca | maṇi-*
kuṇḍalaṇ cā ti | maṇi ca kuṇḍalāni ca. | . . .

329. *uttitthapiṇḍo ti | ghare ghare upatitthitvā laddhabba-*
bhikkhāpiṇḍo | uccho (sic) ti | tadattham gharapaṭipāṭiyā
āhiṇḍanam uttitthānāni ca (cfr. st. 349) | etānti ti | uttitthapi-
ṇḍādāni. ||

340. *dāsakammakarāni cā ti | dāse ca kammakāre ca |*
lingavipallāseṇa h' etam vuttam. |

341. *yo jātārūparajataṃ ṭhapetvā punar āgame ti | yo*
puggalo suvaṇṇam aññaṃ pi vā kiñci dhanajātaṃ chaḍḍetvā
puna gaṇheyya so paṇḍitānam antare katham sisam ukkhi-
peyya. |

344. *Cy has aññamaññaṃhi | 347. Cy likewise hiraññaṇa*
suvaṇṇena, but sapattā. |

349. *uttitthapiṇḍo ti | vivatadvāre ghare ghare patitthitvā*
labhanakapiṇḍo | uccho (sic) ti | tadattham ucchā (sic) cari-
yā | (ucchācariyā ?). I am not sure about the spelling and
the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading uñcho
'gleaning.'

350. *vantā ti | chaḍḍitā | mahesihi ti | buddhādāhi mahesi-*
hi | khematthāne ti | kāmāyogādāhi anupaddavatthānabhūte
nibbāne | te ti | mahesayo | acalam sukham ti | nibbānasukham
pattā | yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbāna-
sukham pattā tasmā tam patthentena kāmā paricajitabbā ti
adhippāyo || Cy's reading mahesihi (thus to be corrected)
seems preferable.

1, *cd. sajja*.—3, *cd. khādanā*.—7, *cd. upāyāsi*.—8, *cd. āpajji*.—10, *cd. asso*.—
 12, *cd. piṇḍā*.—14, *cd. 1. hd. āhidantā, 2. hd. āhintantā*.—19, *cd. chaḍḍetvā*.
 —20, *cd. gaṇheyyam*.

357. *cittappamaddino ti vā pātho* | so ev' attho | ye pana *cittappamādinō* ti vadanti tesam citassa pamādāvahā ti attho. ||

359. Cy throughout *pacchā*. 360. Cy: *sabbasamyojana-kkhave*.

362-364. imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattam patvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle phalasaṃpattim samāpajjitvā nisinnam therim bhikkhūnam dassetvā pasamsantena bhagavatā vuttā | atha Sakko devānam indo tam pavattim dibbena cakkhunā disvā evam satthārā pasamsiyamānā ayam therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitaṭṭhā ti tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhim upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi | tam sandhāya saṃgītikārehi vuttam || tam Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā | namassati bhūtapati Subham kammāradhitaran ti. ||

366. tattha *Jivakambavanā* ti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam | . . . ettha ca gacchantim bhikkhunim Subham abravi | *Subhā* ti ca attānam eva therī aññam viya katvā vadati | theriyā vuttagāthānam sambandhadassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayam gāthā vuttā. ||

370. *nikkhipā* ti chaḍḍehi | *nikkhippā ti vā pātho* | apatvā ti attho. |

371. *kusumarajena samutṭhitā dumā* ti | ime rukkhā mandavātena samutṭṭhahamānakusumareṇuvātena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayam samutṭṭhitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti | *paṭhamavasanto sukho utū* ti | ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso sukhasamphasso ca utu vattati ti attho || Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutṭṭhā.

374. *tapantiyakatā va dhittikā* ti | rattasuvanṇena viracitā dhitalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya carati | . . . *anupame* ti | upamārahite tvam || *anūpame* is instr. plur.

375. Cy throughout *tassā* instead of *tayā*.

376. *yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasā* ti |

1, *ed. om. so.*—2, *ed. cittappamānino.*—3, Cy's reading *sabba°* seems preferable.—6, *ed. °samāpatti.*—7, *ed. therī.*—10, *ed. °tabbā si.*—12, *ed. añjālī.*—17, *ed. Subhā si.*—18, *ed. vuttakathānam.*—20, *ed. chaṭṭehi.*—23, *ed. samutṭṭhassamāna°.*—24, *ed. samutṭṭhā.*—25, *ed. pathama°*, 2. *hd. °vasante.*—26, *ed. vassanti°* sukham samphasso.—28, *ed. tapaniyatatā.*—33, *ed. āvasan ti.*

sace tvam mama vacanam karissasi ekāsanam ekaseyyam
brahmacariyadukkham pahāya ehi kāmabhogehi sukhitā
hutvā agāram ajjhāvasa || *sukhitā hoti agāram āvasanti ti ke-
ci paṭhanti* | tesam sukhitā bhavissati agāram ajjhāvasanti
ti attho || pāsādanivātavāsini ti | nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini |
pāsādavimānatāsini ti ca pāṭho | vimānasadisese pāsādesu vā-
sini ti attho. |

377. *abhirohehi* ti | maṇḍanabhūsanavasena vā sarīram
āropaya alaṅkarohi ti attho | *mālavapaṇṇakan* ti | mālam c'eva
gandhavilepanaṇ ca. |

378. *sudhotarajapacchadan* ti | sudhotakāyapadhāhitam (sic)
rajam uracchadam | *subhan* ti | sobhanam | *gonakatulikapaṭha-
tan* (sic) ti | dīghalomakāḷakojevāna c'eva hamsalomādipunnā-
ya tūlikāya ca paṭhatam (sic ; l. patthatham ?) | . . .

379. *uppalam ca udakato ubbhatan* ti | cakāro nipātamattam |
udakato ubbhatam utthitam accuggamatthitam (sic) suphullam
uppalam | *yathā yam amanussasevitan* ti | taṇ ca rakkhasapa-
riggahitāya pokkharāṇiyā jātattā nimmanussehi sevitam kena-
ci aparibhuttam eva bhaveyya | *evam tuvam brahmacārini* ti |
evam eva tam sutthu phullam uppalam viya tuvam brahma-
cārini sakesu āngesu attano sarīrāvayavesu kenaci aparib-
huttetu yeva jaram gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājīṇṇā bha-
vissasi. |

381. *tattha akkhini ca turiyā-rivā* ti | turī vuccati migi |
casaddo nipātamattam | migacchāpāya viya te akkhini ti
attho | *koriyā-rivā ti vā pāli* | kuṇḍakārakukkuṭiyā ti vuttam
hoti | *kinnariyā va pabbatantare* ti | pabbatakucchiyam vica-
ramānāya kinnaravanitāya viya ca te akkhini ti attho. || . . .
Cy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. *na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro nayanā* ti | tava nayanato
añño koci mayham piyataro n' atthi | *tayā* ti hi sāmīatthe
eva karaṇavacanam. || The correct reading is that of the
text. As to *tayā* cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881,
p. 1332.

3, *cd.* āvasanti keci pathanti.—11, *cd.* sudhotarajam pacchadan ti.
—13, *cd.* "punnāya.—14, *cd.* ca tuli".—15, *cd.* upalam.—16, *cd.* suphulla.—17,
cd. upalam.—20, *cd.* evam evam.—22, *cd.* gamissasi, *cd.* bhavissati.—24, *cd.* turi.
—25, *cd.* migacchāpā, *cd.* akkhini attho.—26, *cd.* "kakkuṭiyā.—27, *cd.* 2. hā.
kinnari, *cd.* pabbakucchiyam.

386. *inghelakhuyā* (sic) ti | aṅgārakāsuyā | *ujjhito* ti | vāta-khitto viya yo koci dahaniyo | indhanam viyā ti attho | *visapatto-r-ivā* ti | visagatabbhājanam viya | *aggato kato* ti | aggato abhirato (sic) appagghanako kato | visassa lesam pi asesetvā apanīto | vināsito ti attho. || . . . Cy has here as in st. 385 throughout *samālato*. |

387. . . . *tvam tādisikam palobhassā* ti | āvuso tvam tathā-rūpam aparimadditasāṅkhāram apaccavekkha katalokuttara-dhammam kāmehi palobhassa upacchandassa | *jānantim so imam vihaññasi* ti | so tvam pavattim nivattiñ ca yāthāva-to jānantim paṭividdhasaccam imam Subham bhikkhunim āgamma vihaññasi sampati āyatim ca vighātadukkham āpa-jjasi. |

390. *sucittitā* ti | hatthapādamukhādīākārena suṭṭhu cittitā viracitā | *sombhā* ti | sombhakā | *dārukacillakā navā* ti | dāru-daṇḍādīhi uparacitarūpakāni | *tantihī* ti | nhārusuttakehi | *khīlakehi* ti | hatthapādapiṭṭhikaṇṇakādiatthāya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi | *vinibandhā* (sic) ti | vividhenākārena bandhā (sic) | *vividham panaccitā* ti | yantasuttādīnam channavissajjanādīnā (?) pathapitanaccitā (sic!) | panaccantānam viya diṭṭhā ti yojanā. |

391. . . . *vikale* | tahiṃ tahiṃ khipanena | *paripakkate* vikirite | *avinde khaṇḍaso kate* ti | potthakarūpassa avayave khaṇḍākhaṇḍite kate potthakarūpam na vindeyyam na upalabheyyam. | . . .

392. *tathūpaman* ti | tam sadisam | tena potthakarūpena sadisam | kin ti ce āha *dehakānī ti* ādi | *tattha dehakānī* ti | hatthapādamukhādidehāvayavā | *man ti* | me paṭipattim upaṭṭhahanti | *tehi dhammehi* ti | tehi pathaviādicakkhādī-dhammehi vinā na ppavattanti | na hi tathā tassa sannivīṭṭhe pathaviādidhamme muñcitvā deho nāma | *santidhammehi vinā na vattanti* ti | deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi (sic) vinā na vattanti na upalabbhanti. | . . .

394. *supinante va suvaṇṇapādapan* ti | supinam eva supi-

2, *cd.* indanam.—7, *cd.* °kam kapaloasā ti.—8, *cd.* katam lo°.—9, *cd.* 1. hd. uddhandassa, 2. hd. upajjhandassa, *cd.* jānanti, *cd.* viññasi.—10, *cd.* pavatti.—11, *cd.* bhikkhūñi.—12, *cd.* āyati ca vighātam du°.—19, *cd.* panaccitā, *cd.* chana°.—20, *cd.* panaccantāna.—23, *cd.* vindeyya na upalabheyya.—27, *cd.* °mukhānidehā°, *cd.* matti.—29, *cd.* °dhamme, *cd.* °vattati.

nantaṃ | tattha upatthitasuvaṇṇamayaṃ rukkhaṃ viya | *upadhāvasi andha rittakan* ti | *andha* bāla | *rittakam* tucchakaṃ antosārahitaṃ | idaṃ attabhāvaṃ evaṃ mamā ti sāravantaṃ viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | *janamujjhe-r-iva rupparūpakan* ti | māyākārena mahājanamajjhe dassitaṃ rūpiyaṃ ūpasadisam sāraṃ sāraṃ (sic) upatthahantaṃ (sic) asāraṃ ti attho | *vaṭṭanir-ivā* ti | lākhāya guḷikā viya | *koṭar' ohitā* ti | koṭare rukkhasusire ṭhapitā | *majjhepubbalhakā* (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe ṭhitajalapubbalhasadisā (sic) | *saassukā* ti | assujalasahitā | *pīḷikolīkā* ti | akkhigūthako | *ettha jāyati* ti | etasmiṃ akkhimaṇḍale ubhosu koṭisu visagandhaṃ vāyanti nibbattati | *pīḷikolīkā* ti vā akkhidalesu nibbattanakā pīḷikā vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . *na ca pajjitthā* ti | tasmim cakkhusmim saṅgan nāpajji | *asaṅgamānasā* ti katthaci pi ārammaṇe anāsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathāsaritsāgara 28, 18 ff.

400–402. imā tisso gāthā saṃgītikārehi ṭhapitā. |

403. *pāsādikāsi* ti gāthā Bodhittheriyā pucchāvasena vuttā | *anuyuñjamānā* ti gāthā saṃgītikārehi' eva vuttā | *Ujjeniyā* ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā 'va vuttā. |

406. Cy : *bahutadhano*.

411. *kocchan* ti | massūnaṃ kesānañ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ | *pasādan* ti | kaṇhacupṇādimukhavilepanaṃ | *pasādhanan* ti pi *pātho* | pasādhanabhaṇḍaṃ | *añjanan* ti añjananāḷim. |

418. *na pi 'ham aparajjhan* ti | nāpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci *aparajjhim* | *ayam eva vā pātho* | *na pi himsemi* ti | nābādhemi | *dubbacanan* ti | duruttavacanaṃ | *kim sakkā kātum ayye* ti | *kim mayā kātum ayye sakkā* || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kātuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 *marituye* and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. *jinamhisi* (sic) *rūpini* (sic) *lacchin* ti | jinā amhase jinā vat' amha rūpavatiṃ Siriṃ | manussavesena carantiyā Sirīdevatāya parihiṇā vatā ti attho. |

1, *ed.* °mayā°, *ed.* uppathāvasi.—4, *ed.* abhinivisati.—8, *ed.* dakkhidala°.—10, *ed.* akkhigūdhako.—11, *ed.* vāyanto, *ed.* nippattati.—12, *ed.* nippattanakā.—17, *ed.* pahā ti gāthā teadhitteriyā.—18, *ed.* saṃgati°.—22, *ed.* kaṇṇa°. 23, *ed.* °nāli.—25, *ed.* °rajji, *ed.* hisemi.—26, *ed.* 1. *hd.* sakkā kātaye.—32, *ed.* 1. *hd.* virasāvatim Siri.

422. *nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ cā ti* | *tayā paridahitaṃ pilotikākhaṇḍañ ca bhikkhākapālañ ca chaḍḍehi.* |

434. *ekamañā ti* | *ekaggamañā* | *ayaṃ eva rā pāṭho.* |

437. *nillacchesti ti* | *purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bija-kāni nicchasi* (sic) *nihari.* |

438. *elakiyā ti* | *ajiyā.* |

439. *dārake parivahitrā ti* | *piṭṭhiṃ āruyha kumārake vahitvā* | *kiminā 'v' aṭṭo ti* | *abhijātattṭhāne kimiparamgato* (sic) *ca hutvā* | *aṭṭo addito* | *akallo ti* | *gilāno* | *ahosin ti vacanaseso* || Cy's explanation of *vaṭṭo*=*eva aṭṭo* which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vaṭṭo ti* | *kāṇo 'va hutvā* | *aṭṭo piṭṭo* | is hardly correct. I take *vaṭṭo* in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."

443. *dhanikapurisaṇḍatabahulamhi ti* | *ināyikānaṃ purisa-naṃ adhipatanabahule* | *bahūhi ināyikehi abhibhavitabbe.* |

444. *vaḍḍhiyā ti* | *inavaḍḍhiyā.* |

446. Cy throughout: *videsanaṃ.* |

447. *yaṃ maṃ apakiritūna gacchanti ti* | *yaṃ dāsi viya sakkaccaṃ upatṭhahantim tattha patino apakiritvāna chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti.* |

456. *cattāro vinipātā ti* | *nirayatiracchānayanonipetavisaya-asurayonī ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipāttagatiyo* | *manussadevūpapattisañcitā pana dve ca gatiyo.* |

461. *ghaṭenti pi pāṭho* | so *eva attho* | *ghaṭenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghaṭanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto* metr. c. for *Anīkaratto*? Cy generally has *Anīkaratto*.

467. *kimikulāle sakunābhattān ti pi pāṭho* | *kimīnaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakunānañ ca bhattabhūtan ti attho.* |

468. *chutṭho ti* | *chaddito* | *kalīṅkaraṃ* (sic) *viyā ti* | *niratthakakattṭhakhaṇḍasadiṣo.* |

1, *cā. tassa.*—2, *cā. pilotika°, cā. bhikkha° ca chaṭṭehi.*—4, *cā. nilacchesti.*—7, *cā. piṭhi.*—9, *cā. ahosī ti.*—14, *cā. dhanitapūrisa°.*—16, *cā. aḍḍhiyā ti.*—18, *cā. abhikiritum na ga°, cā. upatṭhahinti.*—19, *cā. patino assa kiritvāna.*—21, *cā. °pittivisaya°.*—22, The correct reading may be *cattāro dukkhasamu°.*—23, Read °saññitā?

472. *dhāreyyaṃ* (thus throughout) *vivāhaṃ* | *kissa* *kena* *kāraṇena* *icchissāmi*. |

473. *dine* *dine* *tīṇi* *sattisatāni*. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. *cātuddīpo* *ti* | *Jambudīpādīnaṃ* *catunnaṃ* *mahādīpā-*
naṃ *issaro* | *Mandhātā* *ti* | *evaṃnāmo* *rājā* | *kāmabhoginaṃ*
aggo | *aggabhūto* *āsi* | *tenāha* *bhagavā* || || *Rāhu* 'ggam
attabhāvinam *Mandhātā* *kāmabhoginan* *ti* || || Cfr. *Jātakam*
vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: *na c' assa papūritā* (*cd.* °pu°)
icchā. |

487. *tenāha* *bhagavā* || || *na kahāpaṇavassena* *titti* *kā-*
mesu *vijjatī* *ti*. || || = Dhpd. st. 186.

497. *tattha sara cāturo* 'dadhi *ti* | *upanīte* *assuthaññe* *ca*
rudhiramhi *ti* | *imesaṃ* *sattānaṃ* *anamatagge* *samsāre* *samsa-*
rantānaṃ *ekekassa* *pi* *aṭṭhimhi* *assumhi* *thaññe* *rudhiramhi*
ca *pamāṇato* *upameta* *bbhe* *cāturo* 'dadhi *cattāro* *mahāsamudde*
upamāvasena *buddhehi* *upanīte* *sara* *sarāhi* | *ekakappe* *aṭṭhi-*
naṃ *sañcayam* *Vipulena* *saman* *ti* | *ekassa* *puggalassa* *ekasmim*
kappe *aṭṭhinam* *sañcayam* *Vepulapabbatena* *samaṃ* *upanī-*
tam || *vuttam* *pi* *c' etam* ||

ekass' ekena *kappena* *puggalass' aṭṭhisāṇcayo* |

siyā *pabbatopamo* *rāsi* *iti* *vuttam* *mahesinā* ||

so *kho* *panāyam* *akkhāto* *Vepullo* *pabbato* *mahā* |

uttaro *Gijjhakūṭassa* *Magadhānaṃ* *Giribbajan* *ti*. ||

498, 499. *mahāJambudīpam* *upanītam* *kolaṭṭhimattā*
guḷikā *mātāpituv* *eva* *na* *ppahontī* *ti* | *Jambudīpo* *ti*
saṅkhātam *mahāpathaviṃ* *padaraṭṭhite* (sic) *mattā* *daratṭhike*
(sic) *katvā* *tatth' ekekaṃ* *ayam* *me* *mātu* *ayam* *me* *mātumātū*
ti *evaṃ* *vibhājiyamāne* *tā* *guḷikā* *mātumātuv* *eva* *na* *ppahontī*
ti | *mātāmātusu* *akhināsv* *eva* *pariyantikā* *guḷikā* *parikkha-*
yam *pariyādānaṃ* *gaccheyyum* *na* *tv* *eva* *anamatagge* *samsāre*

1, *cd.* *vivāhaṃ* *sandassa* *kena* *kā°* (read: *sandhāya*?).—7, *cd.* *cātudīpo*, *cd.* *Jambū°*.—21, *cd.* *saccayam*.—24, *cd.* *pabbatopamo*.—27, *cd.* *mahāJampūdīpam* *unitam*.—28, *cd.* *Jampū°*.—29, *cd.* °pathavi. The sense of the next words apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be restored, I am unable to say.—30, *cd.* *ekam*, *om.* *mātu* *ayam* *me*.

samsarato sattassa mātumātaro ti | evaṃ Jambudīpamahī-
samsārassa dīghabbhāvena upamābhāvena upanītaṃ | manasi-
kāro hī ti | *tiṇakatthasākhāpalāsaṇ* ti | tiṇaṇ ca katthhaṇ ca
sākhāpalāsaṇ ca | *upanītan* ti | upamābhāvena upanītaṃ |
anamataggato ti | samsārassa anamataggabhāvato | *caturāṅgu-
likā pi ghaṭikā* ti | caturāṅgulippamāṇāni khaṇḍāni | *pitu-
pituvo eva na ppahonti* ti | pitāmāhesu eva tā ghaṭikā na
ppahonti | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | imasmim loke sabbam tiṇaṇ
ca katthhaṇ ca sākhāpalāsaṇ ca caturāṅgulikā caturāṅgulikā
katvā tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitāmāhassā
ti bhājiyamāne tā ghaṭikā 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ
gaccheyyūṃ na tv eva anamatagge samsāre samsarato sattassa
pitu pitāmāhā ti | evaṃ tiṇakatthhaṇ ca sākhāpalāsaṇ ca
samsārassa dīghabbhāvena upanītaṃ sarāhi ti. || . . .

500. *sara kāṇakacchapan* ti | ubhayakkhikāṇaṃ kacchapam
anussara | *pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchinnan* (sic) ti |
puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasa-
mudde vātavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddam |
siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkan ti | kāṇakacchapassa sīsam tassa ca
vassasatassa accayena gīvaṃ ukkhipantassa sīsassā yuga-
cchidde pavesanaṇ ca | *para* (sic) *manusse* (sic) *lābhimhi* (sic)
opamman ti | na-y-idaṃ sabbam pi buddhuppādadhammade-
saṇādevamanussattalābhe opammaṃ katvā paññāsārajjabha-
yassa pi avecca sabhāvattā | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ | seyyathā pi
bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacchinnaṃ (sic) yuggaṃ
(sic) khippeyyā ti ādi. ||

502. *kaṭasiṃ vadḍhante punappunaṃ tāsu tāsu jāttisū* ti | apa-
rāparaṃ uppattiyaṃ punappunaṃ kaṭasiṃ susānaṃ ālāhanaṃ
eva vadḍhante satte anussara | *vadḍhanto ti vā pāli* | tvaṃ
vadḍhento ti yojanā. ||

504. *jahitā kuthikā* (sic) *kampitā santappitā* ti | ekādasahi
aggīhi pajjalitā pakkūthitā (sic) ca hutvā taṃ samaṅgīnaṃ
kampaṇattā santappaṇattā ca. |

1, *ed.* samsarato, *ed.* Jampū°.—2, *ed.* upamābhāvena twice.—7, *ed.* pitu pitā
ahesuṃ; read: pitu pitāmāhesu?—10, *ed.* pitāmāssa.—13, *ed.* eva.—15, *ed.*
°akkhikānaṃ.—16, *ed.* anu pubba°, *ed.* va.—17, *ed.* purattima°.—18, *ed.*
chindaṃ.—19, *ed.* paṭimokkan.—20, *ed.* yugga°.—23, *ed.* opammaṃ, *ed.* °bhayassā.
—24, *ed.* avicca.—27, *ed.* kaṭasi va° ti puna°, *ed.* om. ti here.—28, *ed.* kaṭasi, *ed.*
ālāhanaṃ.—33, *ed.* °natā °ppanattā.

506. *yesu radhabandho* ti *yesu kâmesu kâmanimittam mara-*
napothanâdiparikkilesa | *andubandhanâdibandho ca hotî ti*
attho | *kâmesû ti âdi vuttass' ev' atthassa pâkatakaraṇam* |
tattha hî ti hetuatthe nipâto | *yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime*
sattâ vadhbandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti | *tasmâ*
âha | *kâmâkâmâ nâm' ete asanto ti* | *hînâ lâmakâ ti attho* |
ahakâmâ ti vâ pâṭho | *so ev' attho* | *ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo* |
ahalokitthiyo nâmâ ti âdisu viya. || The text of this hope-
 lessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhânabaddho* (sic) ti | *yathâ saṅkhalena*
baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aññato
gantum asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evam tvam kâma-
tanhâya baddho | *idâni kâmam yadi pi* (?) *kâmesu tâva*
damassu indriyâni damehi | *kâhinti khu tam kâmâ châtâ suna-*
kham va caṇḍâlâ ti | *khû ti nipâtamattam* | *te pana kâmâ tam*
tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhata sapâkâ sunakham labhitvâ
anayabyasanam pâpentî ti attho. || Instead of *kâhinti*, the
 reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one.
 Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy: *kâmayutto*.

511. *jarâmarañabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo ti* | *yasmâ*
hînâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdisu jâtiyo jarâmarañ-
byâdhiṇâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne
vijjamâne jarâdîhi aparimuttehi kâmehi kim tava payojanan
ti yojanâ. || The Commentator seems to have read: *kin tava*
kâmehi yesu jarâmarañabyâdhi°.

518. *Dhanañjânî Khemâ abhâ cā ti mayam tisso sakhiyo*
ârâmam saṅghassa vihâradânam adamhâ. |

520. . . . *tattha cakkaratanâdini sattaratanâni etassa santî ti*
sattaratano cakkavatti | *tassa sattaratanassa chadosarahitâ pañ-*
cakalyâṇâ atikkantamânussavaṇṇâ appattadibbavaṇṇâ ti evam-
âdiguṇasampannâgamena itthîsu ratanabhûtâ aham ahoṣim. ||

518-521. *imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâ-*
vanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâliyam pi saṅgaham âropitâ. ||

2, *cd.* *marañam pothâ*° *adubandhanâdibaddho*.—10, *cd.* *yathâ gaddhulena bandho*
su° *garulabandhena bandho upanibandho*.—13, *cd.* *bandho*.—15, *cd.* *nam*.—16, *cd.*
sopâkâ.—27, *cd.* *sakhino*.—31, *cd.* *appattâ*°.—33, *cd.* *ahosi*.—35, *cd.* °*yamhi*.

INDEX.

I = Theragāthā, II = Therīgāthā. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p> <i>Āṅṇikabhāradvājo</i> I, 221.
 <i>Āṅṇiko</i> = <i>Āṅṇikabhāradvājo</i> I, p. 32.
 <i>Āṅguli</i> = <i>Āṅgulimālo</i> I, p. 86.
 <i>Āṅgulimālo</i> I, 891.
 <i>Ajito</i> I, 20.
 <i>Ajino</i> I, 130.
 <i>Ajjuno</i> I, 88.
 <i>Añjanāvāniyo</i> I, 55.
 <i>Aññākoṇḍañño</i> I, 688.
 <i>Aḍḍhakāsi</i> II, 26.
 <i>Adhimutto</i> I, 114. 725.
 <i>Anuruddho</i> I, 919.
 <i>Anūpamo</i> I, 214.
 <i>Anopamā</i> II, 156.
 <i>Abhayamātā</i> II, 34.
 <i>Abhayā</i> II, 36.
 <i>Abhayo</i> I, 26. 98.
 <i>Abhibhūto</i> I, 257.
 <i>Ambapālī</i> II, 270.

 <i>Ātumo</i> I, 72.
 <i>Ānando</i> I, 1050.
 <i>Ārohaputto</i> = <i>Hatthā°</i> I, p. 12.

 <i>Isidatto</i> I, 120.
 <i>Isidāsi</i> II, 447.
 <i>Isidinno</i> I, 188. </p> | <p> <i>Ukkhepakatavaccho</i> I, 65.
 <i>Uggo</i> I, 80.
 <i>Ujjayo</i> I, 47.
 <i>Uttamā</i> II, 44. 47.
 <i>Uttarapālo</i> I, 254.
 <i>Uttarā</i> I, 15. 181.
 <i>Uttaro</i> I, 122. 162.
 <i>Uttiyo</i> I, 30. 54. 99.
 <i>Udāyi</i> I, 704.
 <i>Upacālā</i> II, 195.
 <i>Upatisso</i> I, p. 93.
 <i>Upavāno</i> I, 186.
 <i>Upasamā</i> II, 10.
 <i>Upaseno</i> <i>Vaṅgantaputto</i> I, 586.
 <i>Upālī</i> I, 251.
 <i>Uppalavaṇṇā</i> II, 235.
 <i>Ubbirā</i> II, 53.
 <i>Uruvelākassapo</i> I, 380.
 <i>Usabho</i> I, 110. 198.

 <i>Ekadhammasavāniyo</i> I, 67.
 <i>Ekadhammiko</i> = °<i>dhammasavāniyo</i> I, p. 11.
 <i>Ekavīhāriyo</i> I, 546 (°<i>hārī</i> I, p. 61).
 <i>Ekuddāniyo</i> I, 68.
 <i>Erako</i> I, 93. </p> |
|---|--|

- Kaṅkhārevato I, 3.
 Kaccāno = Sambulakaccāno I, p. 26.
 Kaṇhadinno I, 180.
 Kappātakuro I, 200.
 Kappino = Mahākappino I, p. 61.
 Kappo I, 576.
 Kassapo I, 82.
 Kassapo = Nadikassapo I, p. 41.
 Kāludāyī I, 536.
 Kātiyāno I, 416.
 Kālo = Mahākālo I, p. 22.
 Kimbilo I, 118. 156.
 Kisāgotamī II, 223.
 Kuṭivihārī I, 56. 57.
 Kuṇḍadhāno I, 15.
 Kuḷo I, 19.
 Kumāputtasahāyako I, 37.
 Kumāputto I, 36.
 Kumārakassapo I, 202.
 Kullo I, 398.
 Koṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhiko I, p. 3.
 Kosallavihārī I, 59.
 Kosiyo I, 374.

 Khaṇḍasumano I, 96.
 Khadiravaniyo I, 42.
 Khitako I, 104. 192.
 Khujjasobhito I, 236.
 Khemā II, 144.

 Gaṅgātīriyo I, 128.
 Gayākassapo I, 349.
 Gavampati I, 38.
 Gahvaratīriyo I, 31.
 Girimānando I, 329.
 Guttā II, 168.
 Gotamo I, 138. 260. 596.
 Godatto I, 672.
 Godhiko I, 51.
 Gosālo I, 23.

 Cakkhupālo I, 95.
 Candano I, 302.
 Candā II, 126.
 Cāpā II, 311.
 Cālā II, 188.
 Cittako I, 22.
 Cittā II, 28.
 Cundo = Mahācundo I, p. 22.
 Cūḷako I, 212.
 Cūḷagavaccho I, 11. cfr. p. 4.
 Cūḷapanthako I, 566.

 Channo I, 69.

 Jambuko I, 286.
 Jambugāmikaputto I, 28.
 Jentī II, 22.
 Jento I, 111.
 Jento purohitaputto I, 428.
 Jotidāso I, 144.

 Tālapuṭo I, 1145.
 Tissā II, 4. 5.
 Tisso I, 39. 97. 154.
 Tīriyo = Gaṅgātīriyo I, p. 19.
 Tekicchakāni I, 386.
 Telakāni I, 768.

 Dantikā II, 50.
 Dabbo I, 5.
 Dāsako I, 17.
 Devasabho I, 89. 100.

 Dhaniyo I, 230.
 Dhammadinnā II, 12.
 Dhammapālo I, 204.
 Dhammasavapitā I, 108.
 Dhammasavo I, 107.
 Dhammā II, 17.
 Dhammiko I, 306.
 Dhīrā II, 6. 7.

- Nadikassapo I, 344. cfr. Kassapo.
 Nandako I, 174. 282.
 Nandâ II, 20. 86.
 Nandiyo I, 25.
 Nanduttarâ II, 91.
 Nando I, 158.
 Nâgasamâlo I, 270.
 Nâgito I, 86.
 Nigrodho I, 21.
 Nisabho I, 196.
 Nito I, 84.
 Nhâtakamuni I, 440. cfr. p. 48.

 Pakkho I, 63.
 Paccayo I, 224.
 Pañcâliputto *vide* Visâkko.
 Paṭâcârâ II, 116. cfr. 121. 132.
 Paripunṇako I, 91.
 Paviṭṭho I, 87.
 Passiko I, 242.
 Pârâpariyo I, 116. 746. 948.
 Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I, 124.
 Piṇḍolo = Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I,
 p. 19.
 Piyañjaho I, 76.
 Pilindavaccho I, 9.
 Punṇamâso I, 10. 172.
 Punṇâ II, 3.
 Punṇikâ II, 251.
 Punṇo I, 70.
 Punṇo Mantâniputto I, 4.
 Poṭiriyaputto *vide* Soṇo.
 Posiyo I, 34.

 Phusso I, 980.

 Bandhuro I, 103.
 Bâkulo I, 227.
 Belaṭṭhakâni I, 101.
 Belaṭṭhasiso I, 16.
 Belaṭṭhi = Belaṭṭhasiso I, p. 4.

 Brahmadatto I, 446.
 Brahmâli I, 206.

 Bhagu I, 274.
 Bhaddaji I, 164.
 Bhaddâ Kapilânî II, 66.
 Bhaddâ purâṇaniganṭhî II, 111.
 Bhaddiyo Kâligodhâya putto I,
 865.
 Bhaddo I, 479.
 Bhadrâ II, 9.
 Bharato I, 176.
 Bhalliyo I, 7.
 Bhâradvâjo I, 178.
 Bhûto I, 526.

 Mantâniputto *vide* Punṇo.
 Malitavambho I, 105.
 Mahâkaccâyano I, 501.
 Mahâkappino I, 556. cfr.
 Kappino.
 Mahâkassapo I, 1090.
 Mahâkâlo I, 152. cfr. Kâlo.
 Mahâkoṭṭhiko I, 2. cfr. Koṭṭhiko.
 Mahâgavaccho I, 12. cfr. p. 4.
 Mahâcundo I, 142. cfr. Cundo.
 Mahânâgo I, 392.
 Mahânâmo I, 115.
 Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî II, 162.
 Mahâpanthako I, 517.
 Mahâmogallâno I, 1208. cfr.
 Moggallâno.
 Mâṇavo I, 73.
 Mâtâṅgaputto I, 233.
 Mâlunṅkyaputto I, 404. 817.
 Mâluto (?) I, p. 48.
 Migajâlo I, 422.
 Migasiro I, 182.
 Mittakâlî II, 96.
 Mittâ II, 8. 32.
 Muttâ II, 11.

- Mudito I, 314.
 Meghiyo I, 66.
 Meṇḍasiro I, 78.
 Melajino I, 132.
 Mettaji I, 94.
 Mettikā II, 30.
 Moggallāno = Mohāmoggallāno I,
 p. 108.
 Mogharājā I, 208.

 Yasadatto I, 364.
 Yaso I, 117.
 Yasojo I, 245.

 Rakkhito I, 79.
 Ratthapālo I, 793.
 Ramanīyakutiko I, 58.
 Ramanīyavihāri I, 45.
 Rājadatto I, 319.
 Rādho I, 134.
 Rāmaṇeyyako I, 49.
 Rāhulo I, 298.
 Revato I, 658. cfr. I, p. 8.
 Rohiṇi II, 290.

 Lakunṭako I, 472.
 Lomasakaṅgiyo I, 27.

 Vakkali I, 354.
 Vaṅḡso I, 1279.
 Vacchagotto I, 112.
 Vacchapālo I, 71.
 Vajjito I, 216.
 Vajjiputto I, 62. 119.
 Vaḍḍhamâtā II, 212.
 Vaḍḍhamāno I, 40.
 Vaḍḍho I, 339.
 Vanavaccho I, 13. 113.
 Vappo I, 61.
 Valliyo I, 53. 126. 168.
 Vasabho I, 140.

 Vāraṇo I, 239.
 Vāsiṭṭhi II, 138.
 Vijayā II, 174.
 Vijayo I, 92.
 Vijitaseno I, 359.
 Vijito = Vijitaseno I, p. 41.
 Vimalakaṇḍañño I, 64.
 Vimalā II, 76.
 Vimalo I, 50. 266.
 Visākhā II, 13.
 Visākho Pañcālputto I, 210.
 Vitasoko I, 170.
 Vīro I, 8.

 Sakulā II, 101.
 Saṃkicco I, 607.
 Saṃgharakkhito I, 109.
 Saṅghā II, 18.
 Saṅjayo I, 48.
 Sandhito I, 218.
 Sappako I, 310.
 Sappadāso I, 410.
 Sabbakāmo I, 458.
 Sabbamitto I, 150.
 Sabhiyo I, 278.
 Samitigutto I, 81.
 Samiddhi I, 46.
 Sambulakaccāno I, 190.
 Sambhūto I, 294.
 Sarabhaṅgo I, 493.
 Sāṭimattiyo I, 248.
 Sānu I, 44.
 Sāmaññakāni I, 35.
 Sāmā II, 38. 41.
 Sāmidatto I, 90.
 Sāriputto I, 1017.
 Siṅgālapitā I, 18.
 Siṅgālapitiko = Siṅgālapitā I,
 p. 4.
 Sirimaṇḍo I, 452.
 Sirimā I, 160.

